

JULY 1st

IT IS THE RESPONSIBILITY OF EVERY BELIEVER TO BE IN CONSTANT COOPERATION WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT

...."But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB

The Holy Spirit will never override the will of a man or a woman intent on stepping outside of the will of God, but rather He will always respect that one's freedom of choice. He will knock gently patiently at the door of our heart waiting to be recognized. If we will continually seek to forsake all "self-desire" - continually heeding the voice of the Spirit THEN He will be enabled to work powerfully in us - and through us - as we cooperate with Him by "hearing" Him, and then obeying Him. It is the responsibility of every believer to be in constant cooperation with the Holy Spirit and the onus is on each individual believer, day in and day out, to embrace the fullness of His ministry. It is only in this way that the child of God will come to "abide" in the fullness of the Father's plan for their life and ministry.

FIVE KEYS TO WALKING IN THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

1. Make the quality decision to receive the Holy Spirit as a Person into every aspect of your walk.
2. Be filled with the Holy Spirit.
3. Trust the Holy Spirit - the Holy Spirit is sensitive to unbelief, and His command is ALWAYS for our greatest good.
4. Learn to listen and obey the Holy Spirit by "abiding" in the Word of God.
5. Honour the Holy Spirit by partaking of His ministry in every facet of your life continually.

Related Scriptures: John 16:13; Hebrews 5:14; Titus 3:5; Acts 1:5; Acts 9:17; Ephesians 5:8; Hebrews 12:10; Romans 8:6;

JULY 2nd

IT IS A VAIN [FUTILE] THING TO ATTEMPT TO LOVE WITHOUT THE WORD OF GOD AND THE HOLY SPIRIT ABIDING DEEP WITHIN OUR HEARTS FOR THAT TYPE OF LOVE IS BORN OF SOME FORM OF SELF-SEEKING DESIRE AND IS, IN ACTUALITY, LUST [THE DESIRE FOR SOMEONE OR SOME THING APART FROM THE WILL OF GOD]!

...."we also exult in our tribulations, knowing that tribulation brings about perseverance;

and perseverance, proven character; and proven character, hope; and hope does not disappoint, because the love of God has been poured out [shed abroad] within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:3-5 NASB

There are two areas of deep-rooted sin that must be dealt with immediately in the church if one is going to enter into the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ in this most critical and glorious hour! One is the sin of unforgiveness and bitterness [which are blatant refusals to love one another at all cost to oneself], and the other is the sin of unbelief. It is a selfish thing for any child of God to come to the conclusion that they cannot love someone, for God knows that we, in ourselves, are not capable of loving ANYONE. It is only the love of God "shed abroad" in our heart that can empower us to love. It is a vain [futile] thing to attempt to "love" without the Word of God and the Holy Spirit abiding deep within our heart - for that type of "love" is born of some form of self-seeking desire and is, in actuality, lust [the desire for someone or some thing apart from the Will of God]. Any attempt at love outside of God's Word and Spirit [He is the Spirit of Love] is designed to serve one's own best interests and is, therefore, not divine love but selfishness [human "love" is simply selfishness "refined"].

OUR OBEDIENCE IS ALWAYS THE TRUEST TEST OF OUR LOVE FOR GOD

The child of God can never "know" the love that surpasses all knowledge until they place their "entire life" at the foot of the Cross and, thus, yield themselves fully to the Holy Spirit. The love of God that is shed abroad in our heart will not always be experienced as a warm glowing fire or in waves of joy that flood our entire being. Sometimes the love of God will be manifest in us as that strong and overwhelming desire to obey the commands of our Heavenly Father - at all cost to ourselves. Our "obedience" is always the truest test of our love for God [John 14:15]. As the Love of God is shed abroad in our heart by the Holy Spirit we will find our emotions and affections for one another intensified, and we will be able to love both friend and enemy fervently - seeking nothing for ourselves, but all for the Lord in the process.

WALKING IN LOVE CONTINUALLY IS THE KEY TO ALL ENDURING HOLINESS AND HAPPINESS [SATISFACTION]

It must be clear in the heart of every believer that walking in love continually is the key to all "enduring" holiness and happiness [satisfaction] in their life, and that it will be the Holy Spirit Who "maintains" the love that He has shed abroad in their heart - as they submit themselves to Him at ALL times. One area of the Holy Spirit's ministry that has been widely misunderstood is the administering of His power in the earth. This power is for each and every believer in order that they might fulfil ALL that they have been called to, in Christ. It must be clear in the heart of every child of God that it is ONLY as they rely on the Holy Spirit as their "sole source" of strength and power that they will be empowered to do all of God's will for their lives. Always remember: Love is the greatest force and power in the entire universe. Let us be those who position ourselves daily to have the love of God "shed abroad" in our heart. For it is from this place alone [an "abiding" love] that the captives will truly be set free - as we go forth from faith to faith, obedience to obedience and glory to glory in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 18:21-35; Mark 11:25- 26; Romans 14:23; Acts 1:8; John 15:1-13;

JULY 3rd

THERE MUST BE NO COMPROMISE AND NO DELAY IN OUR OBEDIENCE TO GOD

...."But when He, the Spirit of truth comes; He will guide you into all the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come".... John 16:13 NASB

We must come to understand clearly that as we set out to obey the Holy Spirit's every leading and command there can be no compromise in us - and no delay in our obedience. If disobedience does enter into one's walk - even though their deepest heart desire is to come to that place of abiding in perfect obedience - they may still continue on down their "own" path for a time, but the Holy Spirit will wait patiently for them at the point of their waywardness until repentance is forthcoming. At that point He will then lead that believer back to the same instruction that was disobeyed originally.

WE SHOULD NEVER ALLOW OURSELVES TO BE A STEP BEHIND HIM [THE HOLY SPIRIT] OR - EVEN WORSE - A STEP AHEAD OF HIM!

If the child of God truly desires to walk in the guidance and counsel of the Holy Spirit at ALL times they must learn to lean heavily upon Him by exercising faith in the Word of God continuously - in both word and deed. As children of God we need to become so sensitive to the voice of the Holy Spirit that when He gives an instruction or command our obedience should be prompt - and without question. We should never "allow" ourselves to be a step behind Him or - even worse - a step ahead of Him! Every child of God must come to the full realization that the Holy Spirit is the very life and power of the true Christian walk, and that if we are outside His instruction and teaching then, quite simply, we are missing the will of the Father for our life and ministry. The Holy Spirit is our Teacher, and it is He Who reveals to our heart the mind of Christ and the heart of the Father. The Holy Spirit will teach and instruct freely the believer that is "open" to instruction. He will reveal the wisdom of God to their heart and, thus, it will flow forth into every area of their life. This steady outflow of wisdom [and love] is, of course, dependent upon the child of God bringing "every thought" captive to the revealed knowledge of God's Word in an absolute faith and obedience.

TRUE SPIRITUAL COMPREHENSION

The Word of God is the only standard of Truth, and in all of His teaching and leading the Holy Spirit will NEVER contradict the Word in any way. Those who will continually allow themselves to be led by the Spirit of God will - without exception - always reverence the

authority of the Word of God in their own lives, and they will seek to walk in perfect conformity to Him, and Him alone. As the child of God walks in obedience to the leading of the Holy Spirit they shall be empowered to know the will of the Father - as revealed in His Word - by means of a true "spiritual comprehension" [knowledge], and from the very standpoint of the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. The only way that one is able to understand the deeper things of God [for indeed His ways and thoughts are higher than the ways and thoughts of human understanding], is for God, Himself, to impart to them the Divine Mind - which He has so magnificently done in sending the Holy Spirit to live and dwell in their heart.

As I close now I leave you with three important points that need to be constantly enacted by the children of God to bring about the "Glorious Church" without spot or wrinkle, and the mighty outpouring of the Holy Spirit on all flesh in this last hour.

THREE PREREQUISITES FOR THE MANIFESTATION OF THE GLORY OF GOD

- 1. HOLINESS** - 2 Chronicles 5:1-14;
- 2. PRAISE** - "Halal" - [clamorously uninhibited] 2 Chronicles 5:13; 2 Samuel 6:14-6;
- 3. HARMONY** - 2 Chronicles 5:13; Acts 4:29-35; Psalm 133:1-3; Matthew 18:19-20;

Related Scriptures: Psalm 95:7-11; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Isaiah 55:9;

JULY 4th

IF ONE TRULY WANTS TO BEAR "MAXIMUM FRUIT" IN EVERYTHING THEN THEY ARE GOING TO HAVE TO DO THINGS EXACTLY THE WAY THE HOLY SPIRIT LEADS THEM - IN ALL THINGS

Every good tree bears good fruit; but the bad tree bears bad fruit. A good tree cannot produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree produce good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. So then, you will know them by their fruits".... Matthew 7:17-20 NASB

Over the past days and weeks and months every child of God - whose deepest heart-desire is to fulfil their destiny in Christ - has gone thorough [and continues to go through] a "transition" in their "thinking" and, thus, they have gained a deeper realization of the fact that if one truly wants to bear "maximum fruit" in EVERYTHING then they are going to have to do things EXACTLY the way the Holy Spirit leads them - in ALL things. This is not a new revelation by any means, but it is certainly being expanded in the hearts of the faithful and obedient children of God in this hour, and it is becoming clearer with each passing day.

"PIN-POINT ACCURACY" - THE CATALYST TO "MAXIMUM FRUIT"

As in all things in these days ONLY the Father knows exactly what is needed right down to even the smallest detail in order for "maximum fruit" to be born and "pinpoint accuracy" [which is its "catalyst"] - to be continually established in ALL one does in Christ. The bottom line is this: if one is going to impart the revelation of "pin-point accuracy" in obedience [to the Body of Christ] THEN it is MOST CERTAIN that we, ourselves, are going to have to be found walking [or at least "seeking" whole-heartedly to be found walking] in that place of "abiding" in the Father's presence. It is in this "environment" of His abiding presence that "revelation" is continually born - according to His highest purpose in any given moment. It is only an "abiding" and "living" revelation that will enable [empower] the children of God to overcome in ALL things in this last hour - and, in overcoming, fulfil perfectly ALL that they were created for - from before the foundations of the earth. Let us be those who place fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" as our first priority - for, in doing so, we shall surely be found doing great and mighty exploits and bearing maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom in this most critical and glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:17-23;

JULY 5th

OUR GOD IS A GOD OF "PERFECT TIMING"

It is important for every child of God as they are standing in faith for the "promises" [revelations - dreams - visions] that they have been blessed with over the years to continually be found doing what they "know" to do and, thus, wait patiently [in an "active" obedience] for a "revelation" concerning their next step. Only God - Who, of course, knows "all" things - is equipped with the wisdom and power to perfectly bring about the "fullness" of His plan in any given instance for our lives and ministries. I have learned over the years the "sheer folly" of attempting to do "anything", at any time, through leaning upon "my" own understanding. This is a particularly critical time in the history of the Church [although I am certain that each passing day will be more critical just because of the extreme lateness of the hour] because the Father is about to release the "first wave" of the "final wave" of holy apostles and prophets [in the fullness of their gifting and calling] throughout the entire earth, and when this advent begins, "church" - as we have known it up until this time - will never be the same [neither will the "world"]. The Holy Spirit shall "begin" to be poured forth to a continually greater degree in the midst of the congregations of the righteous, and this whole process will continue to expand right up until the day we leave here. This continually greater outpouring will purify and empower all those who truly love God and, at the same time, it will expose and consume [judge] all that is apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] in the midst His people. Our God is a God of perfect "timing" and He is gathering various "congregations of the righteous" [establishing true spiritual environments] in many "key spots" throughout the earth. It is certain that we are on the "threshold of the threshold" as far as the next glorious phase of the Father's plan is concerned for the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church. Therefore, I strongly exhort all those who truly love God to GET READY - AND THEN STAY READY!

THE "COMPRESSION" AND "ACCELERATION" OF TIME IN THIS LAST HOUR

"Time" as we have known it is somehow changing [compressing - accelerating]. I cannot describe it other than to say that in a moment of time - one of these days - even hours - it will be just like a "trap-door" one is standing on that "suddenly" opens. One moment things in the "physical" will appear the same as usual but in the next moment a great harvest of answered prayer shall come forth and immediately turn everything "upside down" or "right side up" depending on which side one is standing on - faith and love, or fear and selfishness. Our task is to remain sober and alert and ready, "knowing" that the Father's great power and love toward us - and toward all those with us - shall finish the task perfectly in accordance with His highest will and most holy purpose as we "abide" in a close and intimate fellowship with Him.

A BURNING REVELATION OF THE "PATTERN" THAT HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED IN THE WORD OF GOD FROM THE VERY BEGINNING CONCERNING THE ESTABLISHMENT OF A HOLY PEOPLE IS NEEDED BY EVERY CHILD OF GOD

There are many precious saints out there who are hooked into the Holy Spirit [and the heart of the Father] - and, thus, they have a burning revelation of the "pattern" that has been established in the Word of God from the very beginning concerning the establishment of a holy people [Glorious Church]. Because of these things, they "know" and understand the times and seasons that are now upon us - and they possess an "acute" discernment of that which is righteous and that which is unrighteous, that which is truly of God and that which is not. It "seems", at times, as though faithfulness, and the enduring steadfastness and diligence it takes [and will continue to take] to "finish the race" are almost nowhere to be found. But it is certain that the prayers of the intercessors for godly "delegated authorities", and the establishment of the true working "five-fold ministry" are about to come into "full" fruition [in spite of any and all "religious resistance"] and we shall now begin to see a great and thorough judgment [separation - dividing process] go forth in the midst of ALL of God's children. The chief characteristic of this judgement will be Holy Fire. This glorious flame will expose ALL for what it is - even to the "deepest" motivations of the heart. To all those who have been faithful to the plan of the Father these many years there shall come forth in their lives and ministries a divine superabundance that shall literally turn everything "upside down", and empower them "fully" to fulfil all that God has called them to. The glory of the Father will rest so heavily upon them that they will SURELY be looked upon [seen clearly] as the "sons and daughters" of Almighty God, and they will be ushered forth in the power of the Holy Spirit as a great and continuous "sign and wonder" - both to the "world" and, indeed, to all those who cross their path.

"acute" - keening discerning; sensitive;

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 4:17; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Romans 8:14-19;

JULY 6th

A TIME OF DEEP AND THOROUGH REPENTANCE LEADING TO THE

"FULLNESS" OF TRUE MINISTRY IS NOW UPON US

...."For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bondservant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

It is not hard to remember the days wherein it "looked like" or "seemed" that there were very few out there who cared enough about the plan of the Father for the establishment of the Glorious Church to lay it "all" down. But with the great "paradigm shift", that is now upon us [a shift in the spiritual realm caused for the most part by the faithful prayers of the intercessors throughout the centuries] there shall come a deep and thorough repentance by many who - up until this time - had forsaken the life of faith to forge their own "ministry" and "calling." In a very, very short period of time the "sudden" realization shall come upon them that "ALL" that they had adhered to in the past was not the product of "faith" - working thorough an absolute love of [dependence upon and trust in] the Father and His Word - but rather a "self-assurance" and "self-effort" that were continually fuelled by a deep desire to obtain and receive glory and the praises [approval] of men - for themselves. There shall also be a deep and thorough repentance in the midst of many in the "world" as the Spirit of God is poured out to a continually greater degree with each passing day in this most glorious hour. This outpouring of the "presence" of God contrasted with the "hell on earth" that is escalating with each passing day, and the faithful "seeds" of intercession that have been sown in [and towards] the lives of the lost shall produce a large number of willing "vessels" who shall "readily" lay their lives down for the Living Christ, and they shall be "consumed" with a burning desire to carry out of the highest purposes of God for the Church. There shall surely be some major surprises in this hour as many new believers will far surpass - in a very short time - those who hold to ANY degree of "religious activity".

BATTLING THE SPIRITS OF "DISUNITY" AND "CONTROL" ATTEMPTING TO HINDER AND PREVENT THE ESTABLISHMENT OF A "TRUE WORKING" FIVE-FOLD MINISTRY AND THE LOCAL CHURCH

In this time of the "beginning" of the establishment of a "true working" five-fold ministry we must all be found maintaining the "law of love" by pursuing peace with ALL men - as far as possible. This is where a close and abiding fellowship with the Father and His Word is extremely necessary, for it is only from this position that one can "clearly" discern their "proper position" in dealing with any "abuse" of authority - especially if it "directly" affects them. Ultimately, there are only two solutions to what has become one of the most serious problems [self-exaltation - and the desire to "control" that is its "spontaneous" by-product] in establishing a true working five-fold ministry. The first solution is for one to stay and - at all cost to themselves - love their enemies and pray for all those who are used as "vessels" of persecution against them. Depending on the state of the heart of the delegated authority held captive by a spirit of self-exaltation and pride the faithful intercession of the one being persecuted may quickly lead that one into a deep and thorough repentance for their actions and, thus, restore God's perfect order in that fellowship or ministry. If, on the other hand, there is a "severe" hardening of heart in the rebellious child of God the Holy Spirit may instruct the persecuted one to "immediately" separate themselves for a time and, in faithful obedience, carry on their intercession [perfect love and obedience] for that

one[s] while "physically" separated. This has become even more important in this hour as the Father is moving everyone who is "truly" willing into their proper place [position] - both spiritually and locationally. This does not only include "locality", but it also includes the establishing of those glorious connections, with whom they will carry out the work of the ministry - within the Body of Christ. If there is a call to "separation" then it is certain that the rebellious one shall be judged very quickly with a view to their perfect repentance, and carrying on into the fullness of the Father's plan. If they "refuse" to repent they will be removed without exception! - thus restoring the perfect agreement that existed before in those who remain.

LET EACH ONE OF US BE WALKING IN THE MANNER WHICH THE LORD HAS ASSIGNED US

In every situation, in every possible circumstance and in every way let each one of us be found walking in the manner which the Lord has assigned us - for it is only in this way that strife and discord will be removed from the midst of the congregations of the righteous. We must ALL be found walking from revelation to revelation, faith to faith and obedience to obedience for it is certain that ALL else shall fail in this most critical hour of the establishing of the true [Glorious] Church". ALWAYS remember that "perfect obedience" on your behalf will ALWAYS bring about the "perfect confrontation" - that which needs to be confronted and fixed [healed and restored] in ourselves, and in our relationships with each other at any given time, before a body of believers can move to that next step of "glory" [a new spiritual plateau] and a deeper entrance into the fullness of "Kingdom living" [and the authority of Christ that continually manifests in that place]. So we must not fear "confrontation" [nor must we ever attempt to provoke it in our "own" strength] but rather we must strive - in and by the Spirit of love abiding within our heart - to continually seek God's best for all those with whom we have to do - the ultimate by-product being the one accord and true unity of the Spirit between brother and sister that so pleases the heart of the Father.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:11-16;

JULY 7th

THE ESSENCE OF ALL TRUE APOSTOLIC MINISTRY

...."He presented another parable to them, saying, 'The Kingdom of heaven may be compared to a man who sowed good seed in his field. But while men were sleeping, his enemy came and sowed tares [a weed resembling wheat] also among the wheat, and went away. But when the wheat sprang up and bore grain, then the tares became evident also. And the slaves of the landowner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?' And he said to them 'an enemy has done this!' And the slaves said to him, 'Do you want us, then, to go and gather them up?' But he said, 'No; lest while you are gathering up the tares, you may root up the wheat with them. Allow both to grow together until the harvest; and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, 'First gather up the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them up; but gather the wheat into my barn'.... Matthew 13:24-30 NASB

The essence of all TRUE apostolic ministry [Christ all in all] is to look for the "wheat" in the midst of the "tares" and, in speaking and ministering the truth in love - regardless of how tough or even "destructive" [a holy destruction] it may "seem" - that which is righteous shall not be "mistakenly" harmed, and only that which is apart from Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing shall "suffer violence" [divine judgement through the forces of the Kingdom: love, righteousness etc. - with a view to a deep and thorough repentance in their service to God]. This last thought was based on what Jesus said to me as I began to ponder the above question. It really came as a fresh revelation even though I was familiar with Matthew 13 concerning the wheat and the tares. He said:

"Always remember that where there are "tares" there is also [potentially] "wheat".

It was a simple statement but it most certainly had a very profound effect on my heart. May we always seek to walk in a spirit of reconciliation towards EVERY other member in the Body of Christ for, as we do, THEN it is certain that the holy and righteous judgements of God shall both expose and remove any "tares" that are interfering with the establishment of His True [Glorious] Church and the Kingdom - in and by His Spirit and NOT by the arm of the flesh.

ALL THINGS APART FROM CHRIST ARE ABOUT TO BE EXPOSED AND CONSUMED IN THE MIDST OF GOD'S PEOPLE

In light of the divine fact that ALL things apart from Christ are about to be exposed and consumed in the midst of God's people let us - with holy reverence - pray and intercede for any we know who have departed from the will of God for their life and ministry - for soon it shall be too late to "rescue" that which was lost. The Father will no longer tolerate "any" form of envy or jealousy - or for that matter "any" type of "self-exaltive" behaviour in the midst of His children. It is futility, foolishness and rebelliousness - and it is an abomination in His sight! Because many have held to a form of self-desire they have forsaken the life of the Cross and, thus, have become partakers of the deep darkness that is, even now, encompassing the "world" - and all those in "heart-fellowship" with its ways and means [pride, selfishness, the pursuit of self-glory etc].

WHOEVER IS NOT "FOR" THE ANOINTED ONE AND HIS ANOINTING IS AGAINST HIM

Always remember: whoever is not "for" the Anointed One and His Anointing is against Him. Let us not be found fighting - in any way - against the Father and His holy purposes in this most glorious hour. If something is found to be amiss in "any" part of the Body of Christ then let each and every one of us be found faithful in our exercising of a steadfast love and, thus, do whatever it takes - in and by the Spirit of God - to see that not only what is "amiss" is righted, but that any of the precious brothers and sisters involved are "elevated" by our loving prayers and actions into the "fullness" of the Father's original purpose for them.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 60:2; James 4:4-12; Matthew 12:30;

JULY 8th

"FAITH UNTO LIFE AND ENLARGEMENT - THROUGH ADVERSITY"

...."the vision is yet for the appointed time; it hastens towards the goal, and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay".... Habakkuk 2:3 NASB

After hearing T. Austin Sparks [a very, very precious man of God - who is already Home] preach on the topic of "faith unto life and enlargement - through adversity" I have come into a deeper understanding of why we MUST come into - or have - "certain" circumstances ordered by God; otherwise we would never - and I say NEVER - come into the depth of faith and the enlargement of heart necessary to complete the glorious task that we, as the remnant Church, have been called to. So while, at times, many circumstances have been what one might call very difficult and "incomprehensible" it is most important to know and realize that as one continues to walk by faith [through an abiding love] then their toil will NEVER be found to be in vain [futile] nor will they ever be disappointed in the totality of the work that the Father is accomplishing [and shall ultimately accomplish fully] in their life and ministry - without exception! Some day, in the not too distant future, everything we have been believing for shall spring forth in the Father's perfect ordering - and that will most certainly be a glorious day! But in the meantime we can have the deep assurance in our heart that EVERY step in between is not only of the utmost importance to His entire plan and purpose but also the SURE and certain means to His perfect end. Even though it "looks" at times as though there are many uncertainties, the reality of the entire situation is that the Father has everything under His perfect ordering [and unfolding]. Faith - UNTO life and enlargement through adversity. It is the Father's way to bring each one of us, as His beloved children, into the place wherein He can pour forth His great love upon us and lavish upon us the fullness of the great blessings that belong to us in Christ. So do not be discouraged in ANY way! Hold fast the vision [revelation] that is abiding in your heart - regardless of present circumstances - KNOWING that the Father is faithful to finish the work that He has begun in you, and that it shall surely see its perfect completion in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 15:58;

JULY 9th

A WORD TO THOSE WHO DESIRE "TRUE MINISTRY" ABOVE ALL ELSE:

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit; and where the Spirit of the Lord is there is liberty".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 NASB

What you have been going through - on all fronts - is simply a deep and perfect preparation for that which is about to come forth in the Body of Christ - the establishment of a true [faithful] and Glorious Church. Always remember, that whatever you have forsaken for the sake of the

Kingdom will be "restored" to you [many times over] both IN THIS AGE and in the age[s] to come - to the greatest Glory of God. So continue to draw nearer and nearer to the Father and His Word knowing that as your relationship with Him grows He shall surely bring those with a "kindred spirit" into your path with a view to the perfect fulfilment of your destiny in Christ. Do not - under ANY circumstances - allow yourself to get into "condemnation" over any separation - in obedience to God - from those in the "denominational" structure. The hour is late, and many are under what could be termed a time of the "final call". By that I mean if they are going to enter into the area of "abiding" in the place of carrying out the "Kingdom business" that would represent the highest calling upon their lives then they will have to let go of every last thing that is keeping them out of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word. In this last hour, every last child of God shall be found either attempting to control [or being controlled by] "flesh and blood" - or being "controlled" by the Holy Spirit [having yielded themselves "wholly" to God]. If one continues to "cling" to even the smallest grounds of fear and, also, the "false security" that is a product of heart-fellowship with the world then, in doing so, they are forsaking the glorious - and I mean glorious - calling upon their lives. But, in this hour, as those whose hearts are "wholly given" are perfected in the love of God they shall be found to be "fit vessels" of the Father's love to draw those who are still bound by "religious [emotional] ties" into a proper relationship with Him so that they might no longer live for themselves, but for Christ alone and, thus, enter into the perfect liberty that is necessary for the fulfilment of their destiny. The "corporate anointing" that is upon all those that the Father has gloriously connected [and is connecting] shall surely cause them - not only to have the perfect strength and endurance for every task - but also to "abide" in the divine wisdom necessary to continually be in the right place at the right time - thus bearing maximum results [fruit] for the Church and the Kingdom. Let us be those who are found ready to receive ALL that the Father has planned [provided] for us - for it is certain that we will need those people [anointings] and resources in this most critical hour to accomplish the fullness of His purpose for our life and ministry.

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 1:7; James 4:4;

JULY 10th

THERE ARE SO MANY DIFFICULTIES AND ADVERSE CIRCUMSTANCES THAT WOULD BE QUICKLY RESOLVED IF THE CHILDREN OF GOD WOULD JUST SIMPLY SIT AT THE FEET OF THE FATHER EACH DAY

...."the anointing which you have received from Him abides in you".... 1 John 2:27 NASB

It is only the power and wisdom of God [the anointing] abiding within those called to be delegated authorities, that will keep those given to them by the Father on the "narrow path of perfect obedience" - as they open their hearts "fearlessly" to hear what He has given those in positions of leadership to say. The day of "flesh and blood" following after "flesh and blood" on a soulish level in the midst of God's people is over! Those who continue to practice and maintain "soulish" relationships - both in the ministry and otherwise - shall surely go astray from the plan of the Father - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

IF ONE DOES NOT SPEND THE PROPER TIME IN FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD EACH DAY THEN THEIR HEART WILL NOT REMAIN "WHOLLY GIVEN"

The main problem has been that many children of God have failed to spend the proper time in "intimate fellowship" with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" and, because of this, there remains within them a desire for "fellowship" with flesh and blood BEFORE God. This has led to all sorts of problems in the midst of God's people - and most certainly in their relationship with those in delegated authority. The bottom line is this: If one does not spend the proper time in fellowship with the Father and His Word [ordered by the Holy Spirit] each day THEN their heart will not remain "wholly given", and they will not be willing to do ALL of the will of God. It is only from this position of being willing to do ALL the will of God that one shall be "enabled" to discern what teaching [doctrine] or word is of God and which one is not! If one is faithful to guard their heart with ALL diligence THEN it is certain that they will never be deceived to any degree. There are so many difficulties and adverse circumstances that would be quickly resolved IF the children of God would just simply sit at the feet of the Father each day. There are so many who are striving and striving to be holy and to walk in love in all of their "relationships", but it is only by His precious grace [empowerment] that any of these things are possible.

ANY PERSON WHO "MAINTAINS" ANY ELEMENT OF SELF-AGENDA IS - AND WILL CONTINUE TO BE - DECEIVED IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR

One of the great pitfalls experienced - and still being experienced - by this past "prophetic movement" was that many children of God fell into the trap of seeking after "flesh and blood", rather than FIRST developing a proper relationship with the Heavenly Father and, thus, - even if they did receive a word that was "accurate" - they had no way of knowing for certain whether or not it was truly of God. Unless one's "thinking" is a continued product of the "revelation" abiding in their heart then the only words that one will accept or receive will be the words that line up with their own "agenda". Any person who "maintains" ANY element of self-desire [and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product] is - and will be continue to be - deceived in this most critical hour. Unless one comes into - and remains [abides] in - proper fellowship with the Father and His Word then the very ground of leaven [fear, selfishness, unrighteousness] will consume the whole loaf and, thus, they will continually surround themselves with those of "like mind". Hence the gathering of the "wheat and tares" [Matthew 13:24-30] as the judgement of God begins full scale in the midst of His household. This is serious business! and all those who continue on in a spirit of independence [rebellion] shall quickly find themselves on the outside looking in as far as the true Kingdom work of this final hour is concerned - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! Let us be those whose heart is wholly given to the pursuit of perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - for it is only from this holy position that one will be found abiding in the center of God's will for their life and ministry.

Related Scriptures: John 7:17; Ephesians 4:11-16; Proverbs 4:23; 1 Peter 4:17;

JULY 11th

THE ACTUAL TASK OF THE APOSTLE AND PROPHET CONCERNING WORDS OF PROPHECY

...."Do not despise prophetic utterings [gifts]. But examine everything carefully; hold fast to that which is good".... 1 Thessalonians 5:20-21 NASB

The Father has set a perfect order in His Church, and if we will continually keep our spirit man in dominance over our soul [mind, will and emotions] and our body THEN we will find that living the true Christian life is a much simpler thing than many portray it as. The one key is that it is a life that MUST be empowered TOTALLY by the Holy Spirit! The actual task of the apostle and prophet concerning words of prophecy is simply to be "vessels of confirmation" through the words they speak to the "seed" that is already in the heart [a seed of revelation planted by the Father in their times of intimate fellowship with Him in the "inner chamber"] of the one they are ministering to. It is NEVER a matter of the "delegated" authority telling [insisting upon] someone do such and such a thing. It is more like laying something on the table before them. They must decide whether to partake or not. The onus is always on the hearer to discern - and, with a proper state of heart towards doing all the will of God, the proper discernment will ALWAYS be forthcoming. If one is a "regular" partaker of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart in the "inner chamber" THEN - and only then - will they have "clarity" in discerning ALL things. "Clarity" is not something to be underestimated in this final hour. It is a necessary prerequisite to ALL "Kingdom-work" - and the "pin-point accuracy in our obedience that the Father both requires and empowers!

Related Scriptures: John 7:17;

JULY 12th

A WORD TO ALL THOSE MAKING THE TRANSITION INTO THE FULLNESS OF "THIRD DAY" MINISTRY

...."Come let us return to the Lord. For He has torn us, but He will heal us; He has wounded us, but He will bandage us. He will revive us after two days; He will raise us up on the THIRD DAY that we may live before Him. So let us know, let us press on to know the Lord. His going forth is as certain as the dawn; And He will come to us like the rain, like the spring rain watering the earth".... Hosea 6:1-3 NASB

The only thing that matters concerning the revelation/visions you have received in the past is to "allow" the Father to perfectly unfold ALL things. As long as you keep yourself in the proper "spiritual environment" [the proper "spiritual environment" ALWAYS is the sure catalyst for the "necessary" revelation to be born in our hearts - at any given moment] and continue to "guard your heart with all diligence then you can be [and will be] assured that "everything is right on schedule" as far as the total fulfillment of your destiny in Christ goes. This is indeed a most

critical and glorious hour, and all those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the highest purposes of the Father would do well to just simply "hold fast" to the revelation that is in their heart KNOWING that the day of the "suddenlies" is now upon us - and that the things [circumstances] that are now shall soon be no more. We are on the "threshold of the threshold" of a brand new [and glorious] day and we shall now see the "unlimitedness" [goodness] of our loving Father in our midst - spirit, soul, body and financially.

THE "THIRD DAY" MINISTRY OF THE WORD - PROCLAMATION!

Things shall be very different now in the "Third Day" ministry of the Word. The "absoluteness" of God's Word - and of "Truth", Himself - is becoming more and more evident with each passing day! Those whose hearts are continually seeking first the Kingdom and the fullness of the Father's will are really starting to get a very much clearer revelation of "Third Day" ministry, and what that will truly mean in the coming days and weeks. Even the scriptures that one ministers from shall be found to be "new and fresh" - even though they have been the foundation of one's life for many, many years. NONE of the "religious mind-sets" and attitudes can remain - and one still accomplish the Father's will in this most critical hour - for Jesus must be ALL IN ALL. All those ministering the Word of God in the "Third Day" anointing - that is even now beginning to "explode" in the hearts of those who are faithful and obedient to the true work of the Kingdom - shall speak words and do exploits that "proclaim" Christ - ALL IN ALL.

THE OMNIPOTENCE AND ABSOLUTENESS OF THE FATHER AND HIS WORD

The hearts of the people who have put themselves in a position to "receive" shall experience great elevation and enlightenment concerning the ABSOLUTENESS and OMNIPOTENCE of the Father and His Word in this hour - an elevation and enlightenment heretofore unseen in the midst of God's people! The result of this "holy impartation" shall be the perfect empowerment for the "hearer" to carry out the fulness of the Father's will for their own life and ministry - thus causing them to come into a position wherein they, themselves, are imparting to - and elevating - all those in their "sphere of existence" - a sphere of existence that is continually [and perfectly] ordered by the Father Himself. Who could properly grasp the fullness ALL AT ONCE of what will transpire when we enter into the Third Day [the Glorious Church] in its fullness? We are getting some "glimpses", but this vision is getting more and more glorious with each passing day! Let us be those who are found holding fast the vision in an absolute faith and patience for, then, it is certain that the fullness of the Father's promises will overtake us - and He will unfold ALL things perfectly for us according to His highest purposes, on a daily basis.

Related Scriptures: Habakkuk 2:2-4; Proverbs 4:23;

JULY 13th

A WORD TO ALL THOSE MAKING THE TRANSITION INTO THE FULLNESS OF "THIRD DAY" MINISTRY

...."Come let us return to the Lord. For He has torn us, but He will heal us; He has wounded us, but He will bandage us. He will revive us after two days; He will raise us up on the THIRD DAY that we may live before Him. So let us know, let us press on to know the Lord. His going forth is as certain as the dawn; And He will come to us like the rain, like the spring rain watering the earth".... Hosea 6:1-3 NASB

The only thing that matters concerning the revelation/visions you have received in the past is to "allow" the Father to perfectly unfold ALL things. As long as you keep yourself in the proper "spiritual environment" [the proper "spiritual environment" ALWAYS is the sure catalyst for the "necessary" revelation to be born in our hearts - at any given moment] and continue to "guard your heart with all diligence then you can be [and will be] assured that "everything is right on schedule" as far as the total fulfillment of your destiny in Christ goes. This is indeed a most critical and glorious hour, and all those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the highest purposes of the Father would do well to just simply "hold fast" to the revelation that is in their heart KNOWING that the day of the "suddenlies" is now upon us - and that the things [circumstances] that are now shall soon be no more. We are on the "threshold of the threshold" of a brand new [and glorious] day and we shall now see the "unlimitedness" [goodness] of our loving Father in our midst - spirit, soul, body and financially.

THE "THIRD DAY" MINISTRY OF THE WORD - PROCLAMATION!

Things shall be very different now in the "Third Day" ministry of the Word. The "absoluteness" of God's Word - and of "Truth", Himself - is becoming more and more evident with each passing day! Those whose hearts are continually seeking first the Kingdom and the fullness of the Father's will are really starting to get a very much clearer revelation of "Third Day" ministry, and what that will truly mean in the coming days and weeks. Even the scriptures that one ministers from shall be found to be "new and fresh" - even though they have been the foundation of one's life for many, many years. NONE of the "religious mind-sets" and attitudes can remain - and one still accomplish the Father's will in this most critical hour - for Jesus must be ALL IN ALL. All those ministering the Word of God in the "Third Day" anointing - that is even now beginning to "explode" in the hearts of those who are faithful and obedient to the true work of the Kingdom - shall speak words and do exploits that "proclaim" Christ - ALL IN ALL.

THE OMNIPOTENCE AND ABSOLUTENESS OF THE FATHER AND HIS WORD

The hearts of the people who have put themselves in a position to "receive" shall experience great elevation and enlightenment concerning the ABSOLUTENESS and OMNIPOTENCE of the Father and His Word in this hour - an elevation and enlightenment heretofore unseen in the midst of God's people! The result of this "holy impartation" shall be the perfect empowerment for the "hearer" to carry out the fulness of the Father's will for their own life and ministry - thus causing them to come into a position wherein they, themselves, are imparting to - and elevating - all those in their "sphere of existence" - a sphere of existence that is continually [and perfectly] ordered by the Father Himself. Who could properly grasp the fullness ALL AT ONCE of what will transpire when we enter into the Third Day [the Glorious Church]

in its fullness? We are getting some "glimpses", but this vision is getting more and more glorious with each passing day! Let us be those who are found holding fast the vision in an absolute faith and patience for, then, it is certain that the fullness of the Father's promises will overtake us - and He will unfold ALL things perfectly for us according to His highest purposes, on a daily basis.

Related Scriptures: Habakkuk 2:2-4; Proverbs 4:23;

JULY 14th

THE GRAVE DANGER OF "SELF-SATISFACTION" IN LEADERSHIP

...."For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still striving to please men, I would not be a bondservant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10
NASB

There are many in positions of "leadership" in the church at large who have "allowed" themselves to become "self-satisfied" and, thus, they are deceived by a "contentment" that is not of God - but, rather the false assurance and false security that is the product of their pursuit of the praises and approval of flesh and blood! Because of these things, they have need of divine light - a light that shines only through the "anointing" resting upon and abiding within those whose hearts are wholly given to God. If one allows themselves to be continually held captive by a spirit of self-satisfaction then it is certain that they will "tolerate", to a degree, the "curse" in their midst, and through the power of that darkness and the hardness of their own heart many in their "flock" shall continually suffer the "tragic" consequences of their pride and unbelief! If a deep and thorough repentance is not forthcoming in this hour then it is certain that God will remove His "hand" from them for a time in order that they might come to the place wherein their eyes are opened wide to see the folly of their ways! "Any" manifestation of Satanic activity of "any" kind in the midst of God's people [both individually and corporately] should be recognized as a clear and distinct sign that there is something "seriously wrong" in the midst of their congregation, and that they must "immediately" set themselves to attack - with a holy violence - the very root of Satan's scheme! Every last one who has been raised up to leadership [servanthood] is both responsible for, and empowered to, meet the needs of God's people perfectly. The Father is moving powerfully to confront all rebellion [and, indeed, all that is apart from Christ] in this hour and, thus, it is certain that unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming by these "rebellious ones" He shall expose every last bit of their "unrighteous works" and they will be consumed them with "holy fire"! And He shall make them a "sign and wonder" for the admonishment of His people in order that all those with whom they have to do come to a clear understanding of the folly of "self-assuredness"!

THE APOSTLES AND TRUE "APOSTOLIC MINISTRY"

The anointing that the Father has placed upon the apostles is to "elevate" those who are truly seeking the fullness of His will into the "fulness" of their rightful inheritance in Christ - in order that they might fulfil ALL that they were created for from before the foundations of the

earth. This will be the one inherent characteristic of every true "apostolic" ministry to the Church in this last hour - "Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing], ALL in ALL!

A "PARADIGM SHIFT" CONCERNING THE HOLY APOSTLES AND PROPHETS

The Father has shown me that in the days ahead there shall be a "paradigm shift" take place of extreme proportions as the revelation of the fullness of the office of the apostle is revealed to a depth and proportion heretofore not seen or experienced. Their "advent" into the midst of all those who truly are seeking the fullness of the Father's purpose shall signify the beginning of the very end of Satan's "rule" in the midst of the "congregations of the righteous". With a view to all of these things the Father has shown me that the holy apostles [and prophets] raised up for "such a time as this" shall now be "released" from their previous "intercessory responsibilities" *[mostly praying and "birthing" into existence in this realm the "foundations" of the True Church and ALL that is included in them - godly leaders [servants] who will be faithful and obedient to handle properly - and in a manner pleasing to the Father - His precious children, and the financial resources: the end-time wealth transfer that is now upon us]*, and that from here to the "finish line" these holy handmaidens and bondservants of the Lord shall be "walking ultimatums" in the midst of God's people. The very anointing within them shall be an "intercession" of the very presence of the Father [and His great love] in the midst of His children and, because of this, there shall be a great and divine "elevation" spiritually and physically speaking [healing and divine restoration] in the midst of ALL those who truly love Him - those who truly seek to "fellowship" with Him face to face.

A GREAT AND "IMMEDIATE" SEPARATION

Because of these things, there shall be a great and immediate "separation" between that which is righteous and that which is unrighteous. It shall be an "absolute judgement" by an absolute God! This is in no way a "structured" or "organized" procedure ordered by "man" - something we have seen much of up until this time - this is the Father "finally" having His deepest heart desire met in the Church, and His glorious wisdom shall be so radically imparted to those who desire to be partakers of it that the "world" and its wisdom shall surely be shown to be "folly" [utter foolishness] wherever the Glorious Church sets foot!

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 2:18-30;

JULY 15th

**THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO WAY THAT WE CAN COMPREHEND THE
MAGNITUDE AND MAGNIFICENCE OF WHAT THE FATHER HAS PLANNED FOR
THE GLORIOUS CHURCH!**

...."Things which eye has not seen and ear has not heard, and which have not entered the heart of man, all that God has prepared for those who love Him. For [But] to us God revealed them through the Spirit; for the Spirit searches all things, even the depths of God. For who

among men knows the thought of a man except the spirit of the man, which is in him? Even so the thoughts of God no one knows except except the Spirit of God. Now we have received not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, that we might know the things freely given to us by God".... 1 Corinthians 2:9-12 NASB

He began to show me some things many years ago concerning this very hour we have NOW entered into, and I still do not have "words" to write or speak that would even come close to what is still "ruminating" in my spirit. It is our task to continue to hold fast to a steadfast and absolute faith "working" through a perfect love abiding in our heart for it will be as each individual member walks step by step, revelation by revelation, on the Highway of Holiness [the narrow path of perfect obedience] that we shall "corporately" become ALL that we were created to be in Christ. Many have "attempted" to establish a true "corporate" body but are falling "far short" of the Father's intended desire and purpose - although they do not YET "seem" to be conscious of that fact!

THE "WEALTH TRANSFER"

It is for this reason that - UP UNTIL "THIS" TIME - a very, very high percentage of the "wealth-transfer" has been withheld until a "wholly given", faithful and obedient people were raised up ["birthed"] to properly handle the tremendous and vast sums of finances and resources that will be placed with "pin-point" accuracy exactly where they will continually glorify the Father to the greatest degree; continually exalt the Name and the Blood of Jesus to the greatest degree, and continually hurt Satan and his forces [schemes] to the greatest degree. You can see clearly from these things that there is no room AT ALL for ANY ground of "self-desire" to remain in those who will be entrusted with such a precious task in this time. For if ANY ground of fear [and the "self-seeking" and "self-desire" that that unholy "ground" perpetuates] is "allowed" to remain then it is certain that these "stewards" would fall prey to the lust of the flesh [the desire for "other things" apart from the will of the Father] and they would SURELY use those resources to continue to build and sustain a "dead work" in their pursuit of self-glory.

ONE OF THE TASKS OF THE APOSTLES... IS TO CONTINUALLY ELEVATE

One of the tasks of the apostles - through the anointing abiding within them - is to continually elevate those who "will" receive the simple, yet ABSOLUTE truth spoken through them, into that holy place wherein they will in no way limit the Father in this last hour - for the magnitude and magnificence of His plan for the Church is indescribable. Our sole desire, as children of God in this most glorious hour should be to bear "maximum" fruit for the Church and the Kingdom, and to accomplish this goal we must be, on one hand, completely empty of any ground of "self-desire"; and, on the other hand, "allow" ourselves to be continually filled to overflowing with the presence of the Holy Spirit through fixing our full attention on the Father and His Word - in the "inner chamber".

CONCERNING THE SOON ADVENT OF THE HOLY APOSTLES AND PROPHETS AND THE "INITIAL" EFFECTS OF THE APOSTOLIC ANOINTING ABOUT TO BE

"POURED FORTH" IN THE MIDST OF GOD'S PEOPLE

This is so imminent that I have set myself to an even more intense preparation in order to get the admonition out to those who are still adhering to their "five physical senses" and soulish nature: WALK BY FAITH AND NOT BY SIGHT! for the very position - spiritually speaking - from which one exercises an absolute faith working through an abiding love is the very same position from which one will be able [empowered] to discern the fullness of their part in the Father's plan for the Church in this last of the last hour. It is only from the position of the Cross [obedience unto the denial of the self-life] that one will NOT be deceived in some way and, thus, any who refuse to adhere "fully" to the Divine Requirement [to love the Lord their God with ALL of their heart] shall "surely" be used by Satan to try and hinder the aforementioned "next phase" of the outpouring of God's Spirit. But this time there is a very significant difference in what will happen. Previously, every move of God was "squelched" [side-tracked] and ended up in a position far below the fullness of the Father's will [usually in the form of another "fellowship" or "denomination"] but this time it will be different. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in [and with] the Spirit of wisdom and revelation - for as we build our foundation on the continual flow of revelation coming forth from the Throne Room in this hour we shall surely enter into and fulfil the fullness of our precious destiny, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 35:8-10; Luke 10:27;

JULY 16th

THE HOLY APOSTLES AND PROPHETS

...."Put your trust in the Lord your God, and you will be established. Put your trust in His prophets and succeed".... 2 Chronicles 20:20 NASB

The prophets have brought forth - and shall continue to bring forth - the judgements upon "unholy" behaviour in the midst of His people, but the apostles shall bring forth the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart concerning the close and intimate fellowship He desires. In allowing the Holy Spirit to birth the image and spiritual reality of "Christ, all in all" in the depths of their being, vast multitudes shall finally "enter in" to the one thing upon which ALL other things are predicated as far as the establishment of the True Church and the Kingdom are concerned: PERFECT AND ABIDING FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD [in the "inner chamber"]!

THE HOLY APOSTLES AND PROPHETS HAVE ONE MOTIVATION - AND ONE MOTIVATION ALONE

"Certain" children of God have experienced past hurts in the "prophetic movement" - particularly in the financial realm - and until they have been totally healed and restored and renewed in their "thinking" towards "certain" things - one can count on the fact that Satan will use any ground of fear and unforgiveness "remaining" to attempt to hinder the Father's plans for

the beginning of the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church in these coming weeks and months. They MUST come to understand [gain a revelation] that those that the Father is sending [the holy apostles and prophets] have one motivation - and one motivation alone - and that is to see EVERY one involved come into the FULLNESS of their inheritance in Christ - which, again, is the STARTING POINT from which the fullness of ministry is entered into.

CASUAL "RELIGIOUS ACTIVITY" - "EMOTIONAL DEPENDENCES"

I would urge you to take heed of the absolute kingdom principles being spoken and written forth through the holy apostles and prophets in this hour - for the failure to do so will SURELY result in one being caught in the Devil's snare [his assignment of death and destruction] that is being set up for every "child of God" in this most critical time. Those who hold to ANY of the casual "religious activity" that has so plagued even the most so-called "spiritual circles" in the midst of God's people shall surely leave themselves "wide open" to his vile attack. It will take revelation knowledge - and a multitude of it - for one to "overcome" in this final hour. It is time for each and every child of God to - once and for all - put their relationship with the Father and His Word first and foremost, and flee [cast aside] the "emotional dependences" [mostly people and food] that have kept them in a vulnerable position to the schemes of the Evil One, and out of that special place of abiding in the love of God that the Father desires each and every last one of His children to come to - and remain in. The "final warnings" have gone forth and now comes the judgement [Word of God] in His fullness [1 Peter 4:1-2] in order that the "spotless and unblemished" Bride might become a reality - in the "physical realm".

THE DAYS OF "ORGANIZED RELIGIOUS PRACTICES" AND PEOPLE FOLLOWING AFTER "FLESH AND BLOOD" IN A "SPIRIT OF IDOLATRY" ARE NOW OVER!

Everything must be done by faith and obedience to the voice of the Holy Spirit in this last hour. It should always have been this way but - for the most part - many in leadership in the church settled into an area of "comfortability" and "touring the circuit" - which has become a stench in the nostrils of the Father. Because of these things, Satan has been enabled to hinder the "power supply" to the "captives" - a power that will be much needed in these days - but which shall NOT be found in the midst of those who have put their own "interests" ahead of the interests of the Father's heart. The days of "organized religious practices", and people following after "flesh and blood" in a "spirit of idolatry" are now over! Through the holy apostles and prophets the Holy Spirit shall move forth to expose and consume every element of the self-interest and idolatry that has been "allowed" to subtly creep into many things that - UP UNTIL NOW - have passed for the "cutting edge" of spirituality in the church. No stone shall remain unturned, and there will be no more of the self-justifying excuses for the pitiful lack of true consecration that has plagued the church again - UP UNTIL NOW! Let us be found fleeing all unrighteousness, and be found pursuing holiness with all of our heart in this for in this way we shall surely gain superabundant entrance into the Kingdom.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27; 2 Peter 1:10-11;

JULY 17th

FLEE FROM ALL UNRIGHTEOUS MOTIVATION AND ACTIVITY!

...."Put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make no provision for the flesh in regard to its lusts".... Romans 13:14 NASB

As mentioned before, it is a most dangerous hour - with many in the church just casually walking around "outside" of their covenant with God - totally ignorant of the "assignment of death and destruction" that is about to escalate against them by Satan and his forces. There is a flood of "vile" demonic spirits about to be sent forth that not too many know anything about. It is of the utmost importance for every child of God to begin to meditate in His Word - day and night - and flee from all elements of their previous "unrighteous motivation" and activity. We really do not have that much time left in this dispensation - and now is the "last call" for those who are truly desirous of fulfilling all that they have been called to in the establishment of the True Church and the Kingdom. Every last believer should have their life arranged in such a way [by the Holy Spirit] that would find them both speaking and listening more to the Father and the Son than "flesh and blood". Every question of the heart must FIRST be posed to the Father, Who leads us into ALL truth and teaches us ALL things - in and by His Spirit. It is ONLY THEN that the Father will use His apostles and prophets - and any other "minister" for that matter - to minister to that one's heart. And, thus, is "revelation" born and confirmed in that one's heart - a revelation not based on what so and so said but what the Father has said! Without sufficient revelation in this hour the people of God shall begin to perish "tragically" at the hands of the Evil One. This is truly "a time like no other" in the history of the church and mankind - can one still tell me that this is not a most serious business!

SEEK A REVELATION

It is time for every child of God to stop being "moved" by what they "sense" or feel [perceive through their "own" understanding], and earnestly seek a "revelation" from the Father concerning the ministry of the holy apostles and prophets - and every other delegated authority for that matter. If one is not willing to take the time to find out the truth in these matters then they - by their own choice - will make any ministry the Father has ordained through the true "delegated authorities in their remaining time in this dispensation of no effect in their own lives and ministries. These are the spiritual facts and, as in every other case involving ministry in the Church, ALL things MUST be ordained and ordered by the Holy Spirit - even to the most seemingly insignificant details. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in a revelation of the Father's Will at all times - both individually and corporately - for it is in this way that we shall surely be found overcoming in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; John 14:26; John 16:13; Ephesians 4:11-16; Revelation 12:11;

JULY 18th

...."but as for you, the sacred appointment, the unction, the anointing which you received from him abides permanently in you; so then you have no need that anyone (flesh and blood) should instruct you. But just as His anointing teaches you concerning everything, and is true, and is no falsehood, so you must abide - live, never to depart, rooted in him, knit to him just as his anointing has taught you to do".... 1 John 2:27 Amplified Translation

One of the greatest hindrances to the church fulfilling the "Great Commission" [Mark 16:15-20] is due to a definite refusal of many children of God to yield fully to the Spirit of God in one or more areas of their life. When the Holy Spirit entered in and we were born again the Father never intended for it to stop there! Rather, He fully intended for each one of His beloved children to be filled and consumed to overflowing with His Spirit - and that, through diligence toward His Word, we become partakers of His divine nature, escaping the corruption that is in the world by lust. There are many in the church at large who steadfastly refuse to preach the Baptism of the Holy Spirit [the infilling of the Holy Spirit], having been deceived into believing that it is not for us today. I can say by the Spirit of God that this evil practice [every other false and unbelieving doctrine] within the church shall end abruptly! For now is the time of the great outpouring of the Holy Spirit [the former and the latter rain], and as believers draw ever closer to the Father and His Word in this hour, Satan will no longer be able to work his lies amongst the brethren.

"ANYONE WHO SEEKS GOD FROM A PURE HEART WILL NOT BE LONG IN EXPERIENCING THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN THIS LAST HOUR"

Anyone who seeks God from a pure heart will not be long in experiencing the fullness of the Holy Spirit in this last hour, and all those who truly love God shall band together as a mighty army in the true unity [one accord] that comes only by the Spirit of God working in the heart of every believer. It is through the anointing of the Holy Spirit abiding within us that we, as yielded vessels, transmit the healing power of God, and continually speak the words of life that will set the captives free, and smash every stronghold of the Evil One that is in our path. How prosperous we are to have and know the Spirit of God intimately! Words cannot express His magnificence and the awesomeness of His Power - and the endless understanding of His Wisdom that is continually manifested in the life of the believer who will hearken to His voice. We are again prosperous in the sense that, in the Holy Spirit we have our own personal Teacher who directs us onto the path we should be at every turn - and keeps us in the perfect will of the Father through His great and awesome power.

Related Scriptures: 2 Peter 1:4; Joel 2:21-27; Acts 5:12; Proverbs 12:28; John 14:26; John 16:13; I John 4:4;

JULY 19th

THE ENTRANCE INTO THE FULLNESS OF PERFECT LIBERTY

...."Therefore if any man is in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things have passed away; behold, new things have come".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 NASB

We will look first at spiritual prosperity or, in other words, the prosperity of our spirit. The first and foremost blessing came in the New Birth for we were made new creatures in Christ Jesus; the old things passed away, and all things became new. Very few saints of God have come to the realization of how total and wondrous this event truly is! Apart from knowing that they are saved from the judgement with which Satan is judged and that they are headed for Heaven when they leave this earth, most children of God live lives on this earth which are very nearly devoid of the "blessing" that the Heavenly Father desires strongly for each of His children to have. As one grows spiritually through a diligent seeking of the Father's will and the continual work of the Cross by the Holy Spirit they will gain an ever-deepening revelation of the fact that they are indeed NEW creations in Christ Jesus, and it shall, ultimately, lead them into the fullness of the perfect liberty that belongs to them, in Christ. This is precisely why the Evil One aims his schemes directly at keeping the people of God apart from the Word of God - for it is fatal [disastrous] to him once the child of God makes the quality decision, by an act of their will, to put God's Word first in every detail of their life. This action, on the part of the believer, begins a process that will usher in the divine prosperity the Father has for them, and this will certainly begin to radically begin to affect all things in their life. And, thus, as it is written, the old things will all pass away and the Spirit of God will make all things become new in the life of that believer. Although this seems sometimes like a time-consuming process, in reality, the second that the New Birth took place in the child of God the work was done [the seed of revelation of that spiritual reality was planted] and, therefore, to the degree that one feeds daily on the Word of God in obedience, it is to that degree which will determine the amount of time it will take for the "physical manifestation" of the fullness of the Father's purpose to come about. We will see how this ties in directly as we look at the second category which is mental prosperity or the prosperity of the soul. First we will look at one other area of spiritual prosperity brought about by the new birth and that is the gift of the Holy Spirit.

In John 14:26 the Word of God states:

...."but the helper, the Holy Spirit whom the Father will send in my name, He will teach you all things and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you"....

and again it is written in John 16:13:

...."but when he, the Spirit comes, he will guide you into all the truth"....

From these passages we can see clearly the marvelous Gift our Heavenly Father has given to us in the person of the Holy Spirit: our Comforter, Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengthener, Standby, and Teacher.

THE PROSPERITY OF THE SOUL

Looking at the second category we view the prosperity of the soul - which consists of the mind, the will, and the emotions. As we mentioned previously the New Birth has put us into position to be fully renewed in all things.

Romans 12:2 states:

...."do not be conformed to the world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind"....

As the child of God begins to feed on the Word of God incessantly they shall begin to experience the total renewing of their mind, their will and their emotions. Ultimately, their mind will no longer accept ANY thought that is not in accordance with the revealed Word of God - thus rendering Satan powerless to control them in ANY way. For without the opportunity to plant his lying thoughts in the mind of the believer he has no way to sway the will of that child of God to do his will. This has a direct bearing on the renewed will of the believer. For in not succumbing to the evil schemes of Satan the will of the believer focuses more clearly with each passing day on the will of God - thereby enabling them to carry out the perfect will of the Father for their life with a "continually increasing efficiency" as they draw ever nearer to Him. How blessed are those who abide in the Word of God for they shall surely carry out all that they are given to do, and the Father shall be continually glorified to the greatest degree in their life and ministry.

AS ONE'S SPIRIT [INNER] MAN REMAINS IN THE PLACE OF DOMINANCE OVER THEIR SOUL AND BODY IT IS CERTAIN THAT THEY SHALL BEGIN TO FEEL AS GOD FEELS AND THINK AS GOD THINKS [THE MIND OF CHRIST] - ALL THE WHILE MAINTAINING, AS THEIR FIRST AND FOREMOST PURPOSE, THE CARRYING OUT OF THE FATHER'S WILL AT ALL COST TO THEMSELVES"

As the mind and will are renewed, every thought having been diligently brought captive to the Word of God, the child of God shall experience emotional renewal in every area of their life. For years Satan has attempted to paint the picture that a Christian must be somber and stern in order to be holy and, thus, whole denominations have been created on the basis of this lie! One need only to review the fruit of the spirit to see that joy is included, and in Nehemiah 8:10 it is written:

...."the joy of the Lord is your strength"....

In attempting to fuel this lie the Evil One has attempted to confuse the children of God in this area of "emotions", but quite simply, as one's mind and will are renewed to the will of God, their emotions will remain in perfect accordance with the Word of God [the mind of Christ] and will remain in perfect control at all times in the midst of every situation. They will not rise up and override the Word of God - thus allowing the believer to continually walk in love regardless of "any" emotions or feelings that attempt to rise up - for it will be the Word of God [and only

the Word of God] that will be the final authority every second of every day. Truly, the emotions that one will experience [those that are a product of their abiding in the Word of God] are indescribable, and are meant to be experienced by every child of God continually. Again, as one's spirit [inner] man remains in the place of dominance over their soul and body it is certain that they shall begin to feel as God feels and think as God thinks [the mind of Christ] - all the while maintaining as their first and foremost purpose, the carrying out of the Father's will at all cost to themselves.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 10:3-5; 2 Timothy 2:25-26; Galatians 5:22;

JULY 20th

KINGDOM FINANCES

...."But you shall remember the Lord your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant" Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB

It is very important in this time for all of us in the Body of Christ to keep reaching outward and upward to the Throne Room in order that we might attain to the fullness of every "Kingdom truth" being released through the bondservants and handmaidens of the Lord in this last hour. In the financial sphere, it is the Father's plan for the Church to "radically" finance the establishment of His Covenant [the Gospel of the Kingdom] in the hearts of many in the earth . It is righteous motivation [love and obedience to God] and righteous motivation alone that each and every Christian should be "driven" by in this last hour as we move, by the Spirit of God, to partake of the "endtime wealth transfer" ["The wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous" Proverbs 13:22b] and the fullness of the divine prosperity that is surely part of our covenant with God.

MANY CONTINUE TO CRITICIZE

Many continue to criticize those whom the Father has raised up to bring the revelation of Divine Prosperity [this includes our "well-being" - spirit, soul, body and financially] to the Body of Christ. If they do not soon stop - in a spirit of deep and thorough repentance - they shall surely be found to be some of the poorest folks around - and it won't matter how wealthy or "spiritual" they may "appear" to be at this time. We, as the Glorious Church, need vast sums of money and resources [lands - equipment etc.] to finish this most glorious task we have been given, and our loving Father is not in any way taken aback by the "corporate" sum needed. As a matter of fact He has been waiting on us for some time to drop "all" the foolish pretensions of false humility [pride, self-sufficiency] in order that He might open our eyes wide - both individually and corporately - to see the need for "Kingdom finances" and bring us to the perfect position in His presence wherein we "finally" allow ourselves to receive Divine Truth and the revelation we need to fulfil our mandate as a Glorious Church - again, both individually and corporately.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 5:48; Isaiah 23:18; Ephesians 5:27;

JULY 21st

THEY HAVE LEFT THEMSELVES IN A POSITION OF VULNERABILITY

....The thief comes only to steal, and kill, and destroy; I came that they might have life, and might have it abundantly".... John 10:10 NASB

As we take a closer look at defining true prosperity we shall see that our Heavenly Father has provided for us, in Christ, the means to prosper in "all respects" and, thus, as the child of God begins to seek the Word of God in every circumstance of their life, their heart shall be filled with an abundance of the promises, commands and exhortations which, when acted upon, will produce an abundance of prosperity in every phase of their life and ministry. Many children of God - in allowing themselves to be separated from the Word of God - have left themselves in a position of lack in their lives, and open to the vile attacks of the Evil One. This lack of desire to place God's Word first in their lives is of great concern to the Father for He knows that once one of His children make themselves strangers to the covenants of promise [by a sustained act of their own will] they have left themselves in a position of vulnerability as they have, by their own choice, stepped out into a place where Satan has been attempting to lure them to all along - a place of devastation and darkness. How it grieves our Heavenly Father to see ANY of His children be tormented by the Evil One by their own choosing - for has he not spoken in His Word and accomplished through Jesus Christ at Calvary our total and absolute freedom from the law of sin and death? It must be clearly understood that it is only because one has neglected the Word of God in their lives that there are manifestations of the law of sin and death - individually and corporately - remaining in the midst of God's people. This, of course, precludes vast multitudes from entering into the "one accord" [first with God and then with others] that is their precious destiny, in Christ.

AS WE SEEK FIRST AND FOREMOST TO DEVELOP THIS RELATIONSHIP WITH OUR HEAVENLY FATHER WE SHALL BEGIN TO SEE MORE CLEARLY WHAT TRUE PROSPERITY REALLY IS

There is a definite distinction between ignorance based on a lack of knowledge and ignorance that is a product of a callous or hardened heart. In other words, a heart that having heard the Word of God rejects it for an opportunity to act in and sow to the flesh. If the child of God will seek from their heart the Wisdom of God continually, their mind will continually be renewed and there will be no opportunity for their heart to become hardened against the Spirit of God. This will enable them to hear His gentle voice, and this hearing will keep them in a position to continually sow to the Spirit and away from sowing to the flesh. For indeed it is man's own understanding, wisdom and self-esteem that constitute the "poison" that will cause him to harden his heart against the Father and His Word. How often God is blamed for the death and destruction brought by the Evil One, but all "tragedy" [events that did not have to happen but did because of unbelief] shall surely cease in the midst of the righteous Church in this final hour as the children of God consecrate themselves in obedience to the voice of the Holy Spirit. How insensitive we have been at times to the heart of our Heavenly Father - Who desires only a deep

and intimate relationship with each one of His children. As we seek first and foremost to develop this relationship with our Heavenly Father we shall begin to see more clearly what true prosperity really is. Over the centuries the church has allowed many doctrines and traditions which are based solely on the world's system of prosperity to develop within itself. Many children of God have attempted to fulfil the Great Commission found in Mark 16:15-20 [to preach the Gospel of the Kingdom to all creation], on the strength of human wisdom and understanding, and this has hindered greatly the true work of God in the earth! Surely, in the lateness of the hour, those children of God who have been filled with His mighty Spirit have come to the full realization that God's work can NEVER be accomplished - or even understood - by anything that proceeds from the "flesh"!

THERE IS NO GREATER PROSPERITY THAN TO KNOW OUR VERY CREATOR AND TO FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM - HEART TO HEART AND FACE TO FACE

How urgent is the call to consecrate ourselves in this last hour! For too long pride and unbelief have been exercised freely in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ - and it shall stop! For the hour has come for all those who truly love God to purify themselves - and become holy vessels in this earth, separated unto God. As more and more believers begin to stand firmly on the Word of God and receive the fullness of their wondrous inheritance in Christ THEN this world shall begin to see a great multitude of the children of God superabundantly blessed in this earth. We are able to see from the Old Testament many examples of prosperity in the great men of faith and obedience. Abraham and Solomon were, in their times, the richest men in the earth, but in Jesus a greater one than Solomon has come, and by the Father's doing we are in Christ Jesus [1 Corinthians 1:30]! As the children of God separate themselves from the ways of this world - and unto God - their perspective of true prosperity will be changed continually - because it is certain that as one draws near to fellowship with the Father, and as one continually meditates in His Word day and night, they shall experience a superabundance of the prosperity that this world cannot give. The love which surpasses all knowledge and the peace which passes all human understanding are two of the ways we are prospered by our Heavenly Father, but even as awesome as these benefits are they are just the beginning of what we have in Christ Jesus. A great many Christians find it hard to believe [through the maintenance of a sin-consciousness] that God has, in Christ, made them a "new creation" and that all things of their old nature have passed away, and that all things have become new. Indeed, He needs us to co-operate by putting His Word first in every area of our walks - in order that our minds are transformed and renewed by His Word in the power of His Spirit - but this, too, becomes a deep joy in our heart because to receive His Word fully into our heart is to receive Him fully into our heart, and to receive Him into our heart will bring us into an ever closer and more intimate relationship with Him - thus causing [empowering through a holy reverence] those who truly know Him to be EVER seeking His face. This is truly the road to prosperity for there is not one thing that is of this world worth even considering over and above the things of God, and there is no greater prosperity than to know our very Creator and to fellowship with Him - heart to heart and face to face. There is nothing worth holding onto that proceeds from the flesh! Let us be found - in this most critical and glorious hour - forsaking ALL that will serve only to hinder our relationship with the One Who loved us so much that He allowed the precious Blood of His dear Son to be poured out unto

death at Calvary.

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:1-2; Hosea 4:6; Romans 7:18; John 6:63; Matthew 12:42; Nehemiah 8:10;

JULY 22nd

AN "ABIDING" REST

...."and hope does not disappoint; because the love of God has been poured out [shed abroad] within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

When we first enter into the Kingdom of God each of us has but a little revelation of the Father's love toward us. The way that God's love is shed abroad in our heart is for us to feed continually on His Word in close and intimate fellowship with Him and, as we open our heart to receive that Word implanted, the Anointing upon that Word causes the love [light] of God to be shed abroad there. As we abide in that love, perfect obedience to His will shall be our ONLY quest - and as that is our only quest, so shall we continually "abide" in the love of God. It is only a sinful and wicked heart that desires to "fellowship" with those things and people that are apart from God and, thus, if we are truly honest we shall lay down "our" lives and ask the Father to conform EVERY motivation of our heart to His loving ways; for He is an absolute God and when He requires us to surrender, then He requires an absolute surrender - a surrender which can only truly be measured by the surrender that was upon the life of Jesus Christ. Let us not be deceived in any way as to our calling and as to the Divine Requirement which the Father has set before us in His Word [Luke 10:27]. Let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit and enter into that place of an abiding rest [Isaiah 58:13-14]. For this position and this position alone is acceptable in the sight of God. The Father has so much in store for each of us, and as we open our hearts to Him - refusing to be distracted by the "glitter" of this world - then He is enabled to reveal the vastness of those blessings that He has provided for us in Christ. If we will not restrain ourselves in the area of seeking Him from a pure heart then, in every situation His love and His righteousness shall flow forth in such a way as to lift us above our "circumstances". What an important revelation this is, and each one of us must have it "burning brightly" in our heart at all times in order to remain an effective light in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation.

THE SPONTANEOUS AND CONTINUAL MANIFESTATION OF THE FATHER'S LIFE AND LOVE

In every situation that we enter into we have a distinct choice of placing our reliance upon the Word of God or upon the darkened wisdom of our own understanding. It is as we continually place our dependence upon the Word of God - by our own choice - that we shall be enabled to stand on that Word and, thus, have it revealed to us in our experience. In other words, we will learn how to apply the Word of God to every facet of our lives - from the most minor details to the most "critical" decisions - and as we abide in the Word of God, His "influence" shall be

spontaneously manifested in our lives at all times. There is no "striving" to abide in the "strength" of the "flesh", but rather only a spontaneous manifestation of God's life and love through us - regardless of our circumstances. Quite simply, as we apply "absolute faith" [working through a perfect love] to His Word, THEN He shall be enabled to take care of everything else, for our every heart motivation will be found in perfect conformity to His will and, thus, all of the things we need - spirit, soul, and body shall be added to us by His power - in His "perfect timing".

Related Scriptures: James 1:21; James 4:4; Philippians 2:5-8; 2 Corinthians 7:1; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Philippians 2:15; Proverbs 3:5-6;

JULY 23RD

WHEN THE STEPS ARE TAKEN CONTINUALLY TO BRING "EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE" TO THE WORD OF GOD, THEN, ULTIMATILY, FEAR WILL NO LONGER EXIST IN THE LIFE OF THE BELIEVER

...."Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you; not as the world gives, do I give to you. Let not your heart be troubled, nor let it be fearful".... John 14:27 NASB

As the children of God consecrate themselves wholly unto God, and discontinue the "fellowship" [heart agreement] with the world which - up until this time - has been so prevalent in the church, they shall surely begin to partake of the fullness of their inheritance in Christ and, thus, they shall no longer be plagued by the "open attacks" of the Evil One and his forces. Because of these things, the Church shall be enabled to destroy, at an ever-increasing pace, the strongholds of the Devil that our beloved Lord came to destroy and they shall come to "abide" in the Divine Prosperity that is theirs in Christ.

THE HOLY SPIRIT WILL EFFECT IN OUR LIVES THE SUPERNATURAL ENERGIZING OF OUR BODIES

The third category of prosperity [the first two were spirit and soul] as it relates to the believer is the prosperity of our physical body. This is an area that has largely been ignored by many believers - most preferring to look ahead to the time when we shall receive our "glorified bodies". This indeed is, and shall be, a wondrous thing but our Heavenly Father has made ample provision for the supernatural quicken and empowerment of our bodies in our remaining time on this earth - as we continually seek daily to carry out His perfect will.

In Romans 8:11 King James Version the Word of God states:

...."but if the Spirit of Him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, He that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by His Spirit that dwelleth in you"....

From this scripture, we can see that the Holy Spirit will effect in our lives the "supernatural energizing" of our bodies in order that we are enabled to carry out all the tasks that have been

given to us in our remaining time in this dispensation. I have long since learned that whatever we are commanded to do by God we are "empowered" by Him to do also - whether we "feel" we are able to or not. Any time over the years when it appeared to me that I physically would not be able to accomplish what was given me, I would stand on the Word of God concerning my body, and it had to get itself in line with the Word of God. This did not always manifest immediately, and it was certain that some faith and patience were required. The children of God must learn to "persevere" in the realization that the Father's Word cannot - and will not - fail, and they must also learn that there is great victory to be had for those who hold fast the confession of their hope without wavering, for He Who promised is ever faithful [Hebrews 10:23].

AS ONE BEGINS TO ABIDE IN A PERFECT FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD, ONE OF THE FIRST MANIFESTATIONS WILL BE THE CHANGING OF THEIR FOOD INTAKE - BOTH SPIRITUALLY AND PHYSICALLY

Quite simply, as one feeds on the Word of God and, thus, their heart becomes established in that Word, their body shall experience many wondrous effects. As one begins to abide in a perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word, one of the first manifestations will be the changing of their "food intake" - both spiritually and physically. As the child of God continues to be disciplined [obedient] in their intake of food, they shall surely come to the place where they shall "eat" [again, both spiritually and physically] only that which is needed to accomplish all they are given to accomplish each day in the earth. In reality, it is only the Holy Spirit Who knows how to care for our bodies. Therefore, it is imperative that we subject ourselves to His discipline - in order that our bodies be truly presented unto Him a holy and living sacrifice, acceptable to Him in every way. As the believer keeps their soul and their body in subjection to their "spirit man", Satan will not be able to "touch" (do lasting harm) their body in any way and they will begin to walk in the divine health which is rightfully theirs in Christ Jesus.

IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT WE SUBMIT OURSELVES TO THE DISCIPLINE OF THE FATHER

It is written that we are indeed temples of God and the Spirit of God dwells in us. It is, therefore, of extreme importance that we submit ourselves continually to the discipline of the Father in EVERY area of our being. For He has only our best interests at heart - and while all discipline for the moment seems not to be joyful, but sorrowful, all who have been trained by it shall manifest the peaceful fruit of righteousness and every facet of their life shall come into complete conformity to the Father's will in purpose, thought and action [Hebrew 12:11].

IN APPROACHING THEIR CALLING IN THIS WAY THEY SHALL PROTECT THEMSELVES AGAINST THE ATTEMPTS OF SATAN TO REMOVE THE WORD OF GOD FROM THEIR HEART

There are many other areas where prosperity [having abundant supply to meet the needs of mankind regardless of the circumstance] is manifested [ie. financial or monetary] but the believer must learn first and foremost to keep their eyes "fixed" on Jesus, the author and developer of

faith, and they must continue to seek first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness - knowing that ALL of the things they need [according to the will and purpose of the Father] will be provided for them superabundantly. In approaching their calling in this way they shall protect themselves against the attempts of Satan to remove the Word of God from their heart. In continually guarding their heart with ALL diligence they will "allow" the Word to sink deeply into their heart, establishing a strong root structure, and preventing the lust for other things apart from God, the cares of this present world, the deceitfulness of riches and the afflictions, and persecutions which arise because of the Word, from entering in and causing defeat in their life [Mark 4:17-19]. For it is only as the child of God's heart is established, and their priorities are in right order according to the Word of God and the continual leading of the Holy Spirit, that they will be able to experience the "true prosperity" that their Heavenly Father had intended for them from before the foundations of the earth.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 3:8; Romans 12:1-2; 1 Corinthians 3:16; Hebrews 12:2; Proverbs 4:23; Jeremiah 1:5a;

JULY 24th

WE MUST FIND ALL OF OUR SATISFACTION AND CONTENTMENT IN THE FATHER - AND IN THE CARRYING OUT OF HIS WILL

...."And without faith it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB

Many children of God place themselves at a distance to the Word and BECAUSE OF THIS the pressures of this life, the afflictions of the Evil One and the temptation to sin are all able to easily overcome them. It is certain that until one has reached the end of their "own" striving [doing their "own" works] they will not turn their eyes [heart] "completely" back to the Father and His Word and, thus, come to abide in that place of perfect fellowship with Him. We must find ALL of our satisfaction in the Father and in the doing of His will - for the "contentment" that one finds apart from doing the will of God and apart from the "provision" of God, is a contentment and comfort that "kills" [Proverbs 14:12]! As soon as we stop seeking the light THEN darkness has an opportunity to enter in and, in this last hour, this is truly a most dangerous thing! It is certain that if we are not "allowing" the wisdom of God to be revealed to our hearts then we are allowing "ungodly" wisdom to enter our minds and hearts - thus influencing our "thinking" [Colossians 3:1-3]. To whatever degree we fellowship with the Wisdom of God it is to that degree that darkness shall not find a place in us, and to whatever degree we choose to fellowship with the darkened wisdom of this world it is to that degree that the Word shall not be able to find a place in us. It is so important for us to operate [abide] in the wisdom of God - for in doing so, we are enabled to see the deeper aspects of the Kingdom and are perfectly empowered to do the "works" of God [John 14:12].

THE DIVISION OF SOUL AND SPIRIT

With each passing day the separation is growing between those who seek first the establishment of God's Kingdom and those who - through their carnality - have forsaken God to go their "own" way. These are those ones who present only a form of godliness, but deny the power thereof [2 Timothy 3:5]. The power that has been "denied" in this passage is the Anointing [or the Holy Spirit] which abides within us. In our hearts we must have established the fact that all which proceeds forth from the flesh - that is the "fallen" nature of man - profits nothing [John 6:63; Romans 7:18], and that it is only the Holy Spirit Who can, and is to, give life [revelation, wisdom; all-empowerment etc]. Truly one of the great manifestations of the life of "abiding" is that our spirit and soul are "clearly" divided. In other words, we are continually able to distinguish [empowered by the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] between that which proceeds from the Holy Spirit through our spirit and that which proceeds from Satan through our "thought-life" - and which the "flesh" is only too ready to agree with. Through our constant "practice" of faith, love and obedience [from the place of constant fellowship with the Father and His Word] we shall surely have our senses "trained" to discern both good and evil, thus leaving "no doubt" to the source of our every thought, motivation and action. The reason why many have not experienced this deeper facet of the Christian life is because of their slothfulness and lack of diligence in their handling of the things of God. For these things that I have just spoken do not belong to those who "maintain" any form of self-desire and, thus, continually seek for themselves from the place of unrighteous motivation but, rather, they belong to those children of God who "seek" to be obedient in ALL things and, in so doing, please the Father at all times.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 58:13-14; Luke 11:35; 1 John 2:27; Hebrews 4:12; Hebrews 5:14;

JULY 25th

GIVING IS THE DEEPEST CHARACTERISTIC [OR PRINCIPLE] OF THE FATHER'S NATURE

...."He who has My commandments and keeps them, he it is who loves Me. and he who loves Me shall be loved by My Father, and I will love him. and will disclose Myself to him... If anyone loves Me, he will keep My Word, and My Father will love him, and We will come to him, and make our abode with him. He who does not love Me does not keep My Words; and the word which you hear is not Mine, but the Father's who sent Me. These things I have spoken to you, while abiding with you. But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:21, 23-26 NASB

It should be no secret to any child of God that if they are going to keep the commandments of God, they are going to need to "know" what those commandments are! They are also going to need to "know" when to carry them out. The only way for us to walk in "perfect" obedience in this earth is through an absolute dependence upon the Word of God and the Anointing, which abides within us - that is, the Holy Spirit. Indeed, as we love the Father and His Word - through our obedience - that love we give shall be given back to us pressed down, shaken together and running over. Giving is the deepest characteristic [or principle] of the Father's nature, and as we

love Him back with the abundant love that has been shed abroad in our hearts through the Holy Spirit, He will provide us with a deeper revelation of His love [Himself] in order that His love might be poured out through us upon all who cross our path. As we continue on from "faith to faith" and "glory to glory", the deepest treasures of God's Kingdom shall become our reality - thus enabling us to fulfil all of His will, in perfect obedience. As we obey ALL of the Father's commands [that have been "revealed" to us through the Holy Spirit] we shall have more of His will for our life and ministry revealed to us. And, as we are faithful to carry out that which has been revealed, we shall indeed be found spiralling upwards into the fullness of the "resurrection" and "ascension" life of our Lord, to be seated with Him in the heavenly places at the right hand of the Father [Ephesians 1:20-23].

THERE ARE MANY WHO ATTEMPT TO GAIN A REVELATION OF THE FATHER'S HEART [WILL] YET FAIL TO OBEY THE SIMPLEST OF HIS COMMANDS

There are many who "attempt" to gain a revelation of the Father's heart [will] yet fail to obey the simplest of His commands. But [paraphrasing] the Father has said: "first obey and THEN shall I be enabled to disclose Myself fully to you". It is most important for EVERY believer to understand that our obedience to God is not simply "works", but rather corresponding faith [love] and action to that which has been revealed to our heart by the Holy Spirit. Obedience to the Father ALWAYS has as its deepest motivation - our love of Him and the perfect fulfillment of His overall plan and purpose. Let us not - through our own foolishness - ever seek to gain anything from the Father, apart from our obedience [love for] to Him, for He surely desires to fellowship with each of us, and make us one heart and mind with Him. The mind of the flesh cannot, in any way, comprehend the love of the Father, but He has given freely - to all those who will "believe" - the Holy Spirit, Who has been appointed to reveal all that God is. One must NEVER feel sorry for themselves as they walk in the earth carrying out the Father's will, for He has made the provision necessary for Him to walk just as closely with us as He walked with Jesus in His earthly ministry. Therefore, we need only to do those things [consecration and obedience] that will allow Him to truly "abide" [dwell] in us, and us in Him; and, as we do, we shall indeed gain a continually deeper revelation of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit with each passing day - with a view to carrying out God's highest purpose for our lives in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 2:27; Luke 6:38; Romans 1:17; 2 Corinthians 3:17-18;

JULY 26th

THE FATHER IS A REWARDER OF THOSE WHO SEEK HIM

...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep My Word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make our abode with him".... John 14:23 NASB

This degree of fellowship that the Father offers is there for every child of His, but it is only through a determined decision on our part to be obedient to Him [that is, to love the Lord our

God with our whole heart] that will allow us to be partakers of the fullness of this magnificent blessing. Only those who are faithful and who are "constant" in their obedience will ever experience the "depth" and reality of the words Jesus spoke in the above portion of scripture. In light of these things, it is well worth "forsaking ALL to follow" Him. We must have a revelation of the fact that the Father is a rewarder of those who seek Him, and "know" that as we seek Him from a pure heart that we shall be rewarded and blessed in ways that transcend any form of "mental" comprehension.

JESUS WAS THE EXACT REPRESENTATION OF THE FATHER'S NATURE

...."The word which you hear is not Mine, but the Father's who sent Me".... vs.24

It is important for us to know that Jesus was the exact representation of the Father's nature [Hebrews 1:3], for from this realization we are able to say that all things that are expressed through the Word of God are an expression of the thoughts and intentions and purposes of the Father's will and desire for all of mankind. We need to fellowship with - and continually draw near to - the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber", in order that we might come into perfect agreement with Him at ALL times. How else could one possibly be enabled to know and carry out His will in the earth, to perfection.

IT IS A GLORIOUS ASSURANCE THAT WE HAVE IN THE HOLY SPIRIT - THE ASSURANCE THAT ENABLES US TO KNOW THAT WE CAN WALK INTO ANY SITUATION AT ANY TIME KNOWING THAT HE WILL BRING TO OUR REMEMBRANCE THE EXACT WORDS THAT WE ARE TO SPEAK IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE FATHER'S PERFECT WILL FOR THAT MOMENT

...."But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you all things and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... vs.26

Jesus said the Holy Spirit will teach us ALL things. What then are "all things"? To the children of God "all things" are those things we need to have in order to fulfil our portion of Jesus' ministry in the earth. The Father has placed His "Anointing" in our heart, to abide within us and lead us into all truth. This allows Him to reveal those revelations that we need to build His Church, and tear down every stronghold of Satan. This also allows us to obtain ALL that we need at ALL times in order to meet the deepest needs of all those who cross our path. It is a glorious assurance that we have in the Holy Spirit - the assurance that enables us to know that we can walk into ANY situation at ANY time "knowing" that He will bring to our remembrance the exact words that we are to speak in accordance with the Father's perfect will for that moment. Of course, all of these things are dependent upon the consecration of the individual believer - that is, their separation from the world and unto the Father and His Word. Should the child of God choose to separate themselves from the Word and, thus, enter into fellowship with the "world" and its ways, the Anointing within them shall be both quenched and grieved to the point where He is no longer able to freely communicate the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart to them - because of the hardness of their heart. Let us be those who seek to depend entirely

upon the ministry of the Holy Spirit in this most critical hour for it is certain that we will need the fullness of God's power to accomplish every task to His greatest Glory.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Hebrews 11:6; Matthew 10:19-20; Ephesians 4:17-19;

JULY 27th

AS WE SUBMIT EVERY AREA OF OUR LIVES TO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - AND THUS CONTINUALLY DRAW NEAR TO HIM - WE ARE ABLE TO HEAR THE VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WITH GREAT CLARITY

...."But the Helper, the Holy Spirit whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB

Another facet of the Holy Spirit's ministry is to bring to our remembrance all the many aspects of the revealed knowledge of God's will that we have been blessed with in our experience - and that apply to any given situation or circumstance in our lives. From this we are clearly able to see that as every child of God seeks to walk in perfect obedience [and as they allow no "unwholesome" word to proceed from their mouths - that is, any word which is not in accordance with the heart and will of the Father] they shall come into that unity [one accord] that He desires us to have in the Church, through our common dependence upon the Anointing that abides within each one of us. Many are caught up in the fear of "hearing" some voice other than the Spirit of God, but this "fear" is nothing but foolishness in light of the wondrous provision [the Holy Spirit] that the Father has made for each one of us to walk in the same manner as Jesus Himself walked in the earth. As we submit every area of our lives to the Father and His Word - and, thus, continually draw near to Him - we are THEN able to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit with great clarity. The Father gave me an analogy to show me the simplicity of this truth. He said to me that if two people are standing in a room together and one is given a message by the other to take to those who are right outside that place, and after having taken "every" precaution to ensure that what he heard was that which had been spoken, he immediately goes and delivers those words, what opportunity is there for error to have crept in? The answer of course is none. Therefore, from this we can see that as we spend quality time with the Father, in His presence, learning and having revealed to us the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart, we become trustworthy stewards of His Word - expressing only what He has said. Not what "we" have said - or what we think should be said - but only what the Father has said.

THE ONLY REASON ONE IS NOT ABLE TO HEAR THE VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IS BECAUSE IN THEIR HEART THEY ARE NOT WILLING TO DO ALL OF THOSE THINGS WHICH HE WILL SPEAK TO THEM

If one's deepest heart-desire is to place ALL of their dependence upon the revealed knowledge of God's Word and the leading of the Holy Spirit [the Anointing which abides within us] THEN they shall surely be found walking in a manner that continually transcends ALL error [rebellion] and all darkness! One might look out on the tremendous amount of false teaching and

error and tradition that is evident in that church at large and come to the conclusion that there is no way for them to walk above error in handling the things of God. But, quite simply, the only reason one is not able to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit is because in their heart they are not willing to do "all" of those things which He will speak to them [John 7:17]. It is all a matter of "positioning". If we truly love the Father, and desire only to obey His every command, THEN we shall surely draw near in fellowship [with His Word], and in that abiding fellowship we shall no longer be strangers to His Holy voice - but rather that voice will become the one "most" familiar to us. If, on the other hand, we choose to fellowship with the world and its ways - and, thus, "allow" our affections to draw us away from the Word and into a position outside the Word of God and the Kingdom - then the only voice we will be familiar with will be the lying voice of the Evil One. Satan seeks only to lure us away from the Father's will for our lives, and into the death and destruction which he [Satan] has reserved for all those who will foolishly walk outside the Covenants of promise.

THE ESSENCE OF TRUE MINISTRY: ABIDING FELLOWSHIP WITH THE ONE WHOM WE SERVE

If we are not in a position [by our own free will] to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit then we are in a position [by our own free will] to hear the lying voice of Satan, and so, in light of these things the fearful or rebellious child of God should not be surprised if they cannot hear the Holy Spirit's voice. For to the degree that one places anything in their lives above the Father and His Word, it is to that degree that they prevent themselves from hearing the One who is called to guide them into ALL truth. To all those who truly desire to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit I say this:

Separate yourselves from the world and its ways [fear, selfishness and rebellion] and draw near to the Father and His Word. In the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] the Father will separate you from any ground of fear [sin] that you have retained. As you remain close to the Father and His Word, He shall remove the false way from you and graciously grant you an abundance of His truth. The key to hearing the voice of the Anointing which abides within you is to obey that which you "know" to be from Him, for as you do all these things, God [the Father, Son and Holy Spirit] will have been given His proper place in your life, and His voice shall be more distinct than any other, at ALL times.

As we allow the Holy Spirit to lead us and guide us into the proper "position", He will keep us in that position - and, thus, keep us in a place wherein we are "enabled" to truly and accurately represent Jesus Christ in all that we do. This is the essence of all true ministry: abiding fellowship with the One whom we serve.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 2:27; Ephesians 4:29; John 5:30;

JULY 28th

WE MUST HAVE A DEEP REVELATION OF THE FACT THAT JESUS CHRIST HAS

DEFEATED SATAN AND ALL OF HIS FORCES ONCE AND FOR ALL - AT CALVARY

...."Little children, you are of God - you belong to Him and have [already] defeated and overcome them [the agents of antichrist], because he who lives in you is greater [mightier] than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB

To the degree that we place our reliance and dependence upon the Holy Spirit, it is to that degree that we shall walk in the "fullness" of the glorious salvation [deliverance from every temporal evil] that has already been provided for each one of us in Christ! To the degree that we have opened our heart to receive the revelation that the Greater One lives in us, it is to that degree that Satan shall not be able to overcome us [with anything that has its source in the "law of sin and death" [the curse] Romans 8:1-2; Galatians 3:13]. We must have a deep revelation of the fact that Jesus Christ has defeated Satan and all of his forces once and for all - at Calvary! As we walk in obedience to the Word of God - having separated ourselves from the sin that can so easily entangle us - and, having separated ourselves from any "heart-fellowship" with the "world" system, then we shall surely be found walking "above" all the "temporary evil" of this world. It is only being found in the position of being seated with Christ at the right hand of the Father that empowers us to walk in the fullness of the "ascension" life [the fullness of our authority in Christ] - seeing and doing ALL in the power [love] and wisdom of God.

SATAN'S SCHEMES WILL ALWAYS SEEM IMPOSSIBLE TO OVERCOME IF OUR EYES ARE NOT "FIXED" ON JESUS

If one does not have a revelation of the fact that: "Greater is He who is in you, than he who is in the world", then the one in the world [Satan and all of his agents] shall seem greater to them than the One who lives [abides] within them. Satan's schemes will always seem impossible to overcome if our eyes are not "fixed" on Jesus but - in keeping our eyes fixed on Jesus - we shall not only not be ignorant of the Devil's schemes, but we shall overcome them and put him to flight - destroying his "strongholds" in the process! We need to be clear in our understanding of the fact that the Father has empowered us to do "all things" [through Christ (the Anointed One and His Anointing) which strengthens us]. As we empty ourselves, that is, lay aside any desire to lean upon our "own" understanding, we shall be filled and consumed with the Holy Spirit and Light shall continually flood our being. This divine Light shall expose "all" that attempts to exalt itself against the purposes of God - both within us, and within all those who cross our path.

TRULY THE FATHER HAS EMPOWERED US TO WALK ABOVE ALL ERROR

Truly the Father has empowered us to walk above all error [and, indeed, EVERY weapon formed against us], and if one is in any way deceived it is not because He has forsaken them but because they, in some way, have forsaken Him. It is only through the Holy Spirit [the Anointing which abides within] that we are able to obtain the revealed knowledge which is needful for us to fulfil our portion of Jesus' ministry in the earth. Indeed, there is no other provision, no other source by which we can live [survive - overcome] apart from His Word and His Spirit. Any

attempt by us to live outside of the Father's provision shall end in the death and darkness and corruption [desolation] that is the fruit [harvest] of those who have continually sown to the "flesh". Let us be those who are found continually sowing to the Spirit in faith, love and obedience in order that we might continually reap the superabundant life that is ours in Christ - for it is only in this way that the captives will truly be set free in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:17:23; Hebrews 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 2:11; Philippians 4:13; 1 John 2:27; Isaiah 54:14-17; John 10:10; Acts 10:38;

JULY 29th

IT IS VERY IMPORTANT FOR EACH ONE OF US TO HAVE A CLEAR PICTURE IN OUR INNER MAN OF THE FACT THAT WE HAVE THE SAME TOOLS AND THE SAME WEAPONS THAT JESUS HAD AS HE FULFILLED THE FATHER'S PERFECT WILL FOR HIS LIFE AND MINISTRY

...."Little children, let no one deceive you, the one who practices righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous, the one who practices sin is of the devil; for the devil has sinned from the beginning. The Son of God appeared for this purpose, that He might destroy the works of the devil".... 1 John 3:7-8 NASB

After reading and meditating upon this portion of God's Word we can begin to understand why each one of Satan's schemes against us are aimed at getting us into a dependence upon something other than the Word of God - and the anointing that abides within each of us. It is written, "The Son of God appeared for this purpose, that He might destroy the works of the devil", and this is precisely why we are "anointed" in Christ: to set the captives free - and who are those captives but those who are held captive by the spirit of fear and the spirit of death [in whatever form]. It is very important for each one of us to have a clear picture in our inner man of the fact that we have the same "tools" and the same weapons that Jesus had as He fulfilled the Father's perfect will for His life and ministry [1 John 2:5-6].

SATAN WILL ALWAYS ATTEMPT TO SEND SOMEONE ACROSS OUR PATH WHO ATTEMPTS TO DIFFERENTIATE BETWEEN JESUS' EARTHLY MINISTRY AND THE MINISTRY OF THE TRUE CHURCH

Satan will always attempt to send someone across our path who attempts to differentiate between Jesus' earthly ministry and the ministry of the true Church. They will say that:

"Jesus was the spotless Son of God and we are just "sinners", saved by grace. How could we possibly attain to walking in the same manner as He walked?"

This statement - and any other statement that denies the "power of the Blood of Jesus" - is a product of a "sin-consciousness" that has been "allowed" to remain in the hearts and minds of many - through a slothfulness and lack of diligence towards the Word of God. Such "religious"

statements are an abomination to the Father and betray a clear lack of revealed knowledge [revelation] on the part of the speaker of both the "New Birth" [2 Corinthians 5:17] and the power of the Blood of Jesus to cleanse away all that is of the "fallen" nature of man [1 John 1:9]; for in the pouring out of His Precious Blood Jesus redeemed us from ALL that does not have its source in God! It is because of this we are empowered to do the works of Jesus, and "even greater works" shall those who truly love Him, carry out in this last hour [John 14:12].

EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST CONTINUALLY HAVE THEIR MIND RENEWED - THROUGH AN ABIDING DILIGENCE IN THE WORD OF GOD AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT - TO A RIGHTEOUSNESS-CONSCIOUSNESS

As we allow the "Blood" to work continually in our hearts and minds through the abiding Word of God [by exercising faith in that Holy Word] and the power of the Holy Spirit we shall be found standing as the "spotless" sons and daughters of God and we shall be found "blameless" in His sight - empowered to walk in "sinless perfection" [Matthew 5:48]. Every child of God must continually have their mind "renewed" [through an abiding diligence, in the Word of God and the power of the Holy Spirit] to a "righteousness-consciousness" - in order that they might see ALL things through the eyes of the Father rather than the eyes of the flesh. Thus they shall come to:

- a "knowing" that Christ was - and still is - anointed to set the captives free [Luke 4:18];
- a "knowing" that He came to destroy the works of the devil [1 John 3:8];
- a "knowing" that ALL authority in Heaven and on earth was given to Him [Matthew 28:18];
- a "knowing" that He, in turn, gave us that authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions - and over all the power of the enemy [Luke 10:19];
- a "knowing" all of these things - and the many other facets of our precious inheritance in Christ.

As the child of God comes to a clear understanding of the significance and magnitude of who they are in Christ [and in relation to the Father's overall purpose for mankind] they shall surely be found walking in "true" Christian service and, thus, fulfil the Father's perfect will for their life and ministry [both individually and corporately] and, in entering into the fullness of their "Kingdom-position" in Christ they shall surely be used powerfully to set the captives free in this most critical hour.

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:1-2; Galatians 3:13; Ephesians 1:3-7; Romans 8:14-19;

JULY 30th

THE DENIAL OF THE POWER OF THE BLOOD OF JESUS - AND ALL THAT WHICH WAS ACCOMPLISHED AT CALVARY - WILL ALWAYS BE AT THE FOREFRONT OF SATAN'S SCHEMES

...."Beloved, do not put faith in every spirit, but prove [test] the spirits to discover whether they proceed from God; for many false prophets have gone forth into the world. By this you know [perceive and recognize] the Spirit of God: every spirit which acknowledges and confesses the fact that Jesus Christ, the Messiah, actually has become man and has come in the flesh is of God- has God for its source. And every spirit which does not acknowledge and confess that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh [but would annul, destroy, sever, disunite Him] is not of God - does not proceed from Him. This [non-confession] is the spirit of antichrist, of which you heard that it was coming, and not it is already in the world. Little children, you are of God - you belong to Him- and have [already] defeated and overcome them [the agents of antichrist] because He Who lives in you is greater [mightier] than he who is in the world. They proceed from the world and are of the world, therefore it is out of the world [its whole economy morally considered] that they speak, and the world listens [pays attention] to them. We are [children] of God. Whoever is learning to know God progressively to perceive, recognize and understand God [by observation and experience] and to get and even clearer knowledge of Him - listens to us: and he who is not of God does not listen or pay attention to us. By this we know [recognize] the Spirit of Truth and the spirit of error".... 1 John 4:1-6 Amplified Translation

Again, in this passage John continues to admonish the Church concerning the spirit of antichrist - the author of all those things which set themselves against Jesus Christ and against the work that He was called to do in the earth. The "ministry" of Satan is to deny the power of the Blood of Jesus and ALL that which proceeds from the Holy Spirit. Therefore, any word spoken [or action taken] that aligns itself with a denial of the power and reality of the Blood and a revelation of the Father's will has its source in Satan and is error [antichrist - against the Anointed One and His Anointing]! Jesus came and lived in an earthly body and walked in obedience and "sinless" perfection before the Father - even to His death on the Cross - and, thus, He paid the price for sin, and He redeemed mankind from the "law" of sin and death which he [mankind] was born into as a result of Adam's treason. The denial of the power of the Blood of Jesus, and all that which was accomplished at Calvary, will always be at the forefront of Satan's schemes - for that precious Blood which was shed on our behalf ratified the New Covenant, and bestowed upon each one who will only believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, "true" sonship. Praise God for this mighty and awesome work of His love which he carried out on our behalf while we were yet dead in our sin [Romans 5:8, Colossians 2:8-15]!

EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST BE VERY AWARE OF ANY WORD SPOKEN BY THEM [OR BY OTHERS] THAT DENIES THE POWER OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS

Every child of God must be VERY aware of any word spoken by them [or by others] that denies the power of the precious Blood of Jesus - in order that, in their own case, they might be corrected by the Holy Spirit, and that they might pray for others who have spoken words not in

accordance with the reality of the Blood - and the glorious plan that the Father has for a "spotless and unblemished" Church. Only as one comes to the place of seeking to "see" and discern through the eyes [heart] of the Father at all times will allow them to see EVERY attempt of the Evil One to deny the finished work of Calvary. When a person makes a statement such as "healing is not for us today" or "I do not believe that it is God's will to heal everybody", those statements constitute a blatant denial of the Blood of Jesus before the Father, and that is the "spirit of antichrist"! For too long, many children of God have continually "contradicted" the Word [Will] of God with every breath - as they unknowingly [although they should know!] "allow" their own darkened "speculations" and foolishness to exalt themselves above the revealed knowledge of His holy Word. The good news is that as the "glorious" Church becomes a reality in the earth, ALL sin and fear and error shall be burned and consumed by the outpouring of the Holy Spirit, thus paving the way for vast multitudes to finally be set free - TOTALLY FREE!

VAST MULTITUDES ARE WHOLLY IGNORANT OF THE FACT THAT TO CARRY OUT GOD'S WILL [WORK] WE MUST BE "CLOTHED WITH POWER FROM ON HIGH"

Another vile lie that Satan seeks to portray as truth and, which - up until this time - has crippled the work of God so greatly is that one has no need of the "baptism" and the continual infilling of the Holy Spirit after the "New Birth". This leaves vast multitudes wholly ignorant of the fact that to carry out God's will [work] they must be "clothed with power from on high". Many adhere to, and believe, the lie that God somehow requires "their" help [the arm of the flesh] and, thus, the revelation of the "absolute surrender" that the Father truly requires of each one of His children - that is, to live the life of the Cross - is shoved into the corner in the name of "self-glory", and the exaltation of the darkened wisdom of this world. Two things are certain: if a word or action has proceeded forth from the "flesh" then it is of Satan, and in its deepest roots [motivation] there shall always be found a denial of the Precious Blood of the Lamb [and the power therein] - regardless of how "good" it looks or sounds. In this hour, we must be a people who come to "abide" in revelation knowledge, and the only way to accomplish this is to enter into intimate fellowship with the Father [and His Word] in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence] on a daily basis - without exception. Let us be those who seek the Father's "perfect" ordering in every facet [aspect] of our life and ministry - for in this way He will surely be enabled to "unfold" all things [at all times] according to the fullness of His highest purpose concerning our precious destiny, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27; John 6:63; Romans 7:18;

JULY 31st

RIGHTEOUS JUDGEMENT SHALL MANIFEST ITSELF AND BRING TO LIGHT THAT WHICH IS FOR HIM AND THAT WHICH IS AGAINST HIM

...."And without faith it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB

There is a time when the "now" of God enters the temporal realm [this physical existence we yet walk in]. It is at this point [the fullness of time], in any given situation or aspect of God's Will, that His righteous judgement shall manifest itself, and bring to light that which is for Him and that which is against Him. It is always with an overall view to bring His people into the "fullness" of their salvation [the fullness of their inheritance in Christ] that they might become the "spotless and unblemished" [Glorious] Church - and, in being such a blessed people, become the "ultimate blessing" in this earth to the lost, the discouraged and all those in captivity.

THE MISREPRESENTATION OF JESUS AND THE DISTORTION OF THE TRUE IMAGE OF THE FATHER

Unless we diligently seek God with all of our hearts then we shall never come into the fullness of the experience that the Father desires us to have in Christ - and "tragically", we shall never know Him as "He is". To know the Father as He is, is to know and to understand ALL things in light of His wisdom and His love; a love that encompasses not only our own lives and our own families, but every living thing. Is it any wonder that the family structure has broken down so severely in the past four decades, when parents who are God's delegated authority to the children, have forsaken their trust in God? Because of this, they have become objects of "mistrust" to their children rather than objects by which God [who is the ultimate authority] is perfectly represented. Is it not the same principle within the church that has caused such a severe breakdown of order and true authority? To the degree that the "delegated authorities" of God [not to mention the false authorities who have taken things upon themselves which have not been ordained by God] have placed their faith and their trust and their dependence upon the lies of Satan, rather than the Word of God [this trust and false dependence being a direct result of a heart that has strayed from the will of God to seek its fellowship and security in the approval of men] it is to that degree that they shall misrepresent Jesus Christ and, thus, distort the true image of God the Father.

ONE CANNOT "BELIEVE" IN AND "WALK" IN THE LIES OF UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND BE COUNTED BEFORE THE FATHER - IN THAT MOMENT - AS WALKING IN THE PATHS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS!

Any word spoken and any action taken in this "wrong spirit" [of idolatry] shall always deviate from the true and perfect plan of God for mankind. The seriousness of this issue has not, up until this time, become evident to the "multitudes" who, through a definite lack of consecration, presumptuously attend to what they believe are the actions that will please God, but in reality, those actions are an abomination to Him! There are many children of God who are under the impression that once they are born-again they have "got it made", and that nothing can happen to them, but I am here to tell you that there are going to be many things "happening" to those who have "refused" - THROUGH THE DECEPTIVE PRACTICES OF THE EVIL ONE and the root of their own fear and rebellion and failure - to submit to God's Word entirely.

Because they do not have a revelation of what it means to be "the righteousness of God in Christ" - and, thus, do not understand the "Covenant relationship" that the Father has with His people in the earth [a holy Covenant calling for a perfect obedience on our part] - they shall be an "easy target" for Satan and his forces. In the Word of God the "Covenant" [which was ratified by the precious Blood of Jesus] is set before each of us, and is continually activated by our faith and our obedience in what the Father has said in His Word, and continues to say through His holy messengers. If one is not believing and basing their dependence entirely upon what God has said [in any given moment] THEN they are believing the "lie" that Satan has set before them! One cannot "believe" in and, thus, "walk" in the lies of unrighteousness and be counted before the Father - in that moment - as walking in the paths of righteousness! Let us be those who are found acknowledging God in ALL of our ways for it is then [and only then] that we will be found "abiding" on the narrow path of perfect obedience - thus, allowing the fullness of the Father's Covenant blessings to continually "overtake" us with a view to the perfect fulfillment of His highest will and purpose for our life and ministry.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27; Ephesians 4:29; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Deuteronomy 28:1-15; Proverbs 3:5-6;

AUGUST 1st

IN A CONSTANT SEEKING AFTER PERFECT OBEDIENCE LIES THE FULLNESS OF THE REVELATION OF THE MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

...."Who is the liar but the one who denies that Jesus is the Christ? This is the antichrist, the one who denies the Father and the Son. Whoever denies the Son does not have the Father; the one who confesses the Son has the Father also. As for you, let that abide in you which you heard from the beginning. If what you heard from the beginning abides in you, you also will abide in the Son and in the Father. And this is the promise which He Himself made to us: Eternal life. These things I have written to you concerning those who are trying to deceive you. And as for you, the anointing which you received from Him abides in you, and you have no need for anyone to teach you; but as His anointing teaches you about all things, and is true and is not a lie, and just as it has taught you, you abide in Him".... 1 John 2:22-27 NASB

As the apostle John writes here, he is warning the Church of the danger of the spirit of antichrist - through which error has begun to find its way into the midst of the congregation. He is calling them to rest assured, and to continue on and be diligent in the things that they have heard. He also reminds them that the Father's promise is life [absolute] and that He has provided the anointing, which abides within them, to keep them above ALL the deceptions and schemes of the Evil One. How blessed is the assurance of these words to all those who are willing to do ALL of the will of God, for in that willingness lies the "highway to holiness" and the narrow path of perfect obedience that every last child of God is called to walk upon in this life. In a constant seeking after perfect obedience lies the "fullness" of the revelation of the ministry of the Holy Spirit - and how He continually causes us to be conformed to the image of Jesus Christ, and protects us from all manner of evil that Satan attempts to afflict us with. We must all come to the

place where we can say boldly with the apostle Paul, "We are not ignorant of his schemes" for this is indeed a dangerous age! Let us set ourselves to do ALL of the will of God each day as it is revealed to us by the Holy Spirit! For it is in this way that we will continually be found both rising above and overcoming EVERY weapon formed against us, and not only will it not prosper against us but multiplied harm will be returned back against Satan and his forces - with a view to setting the captives free.

Related Scriptures: John 7:17; Isaiah 35:8-10; Matthew 7:13-14; 2 Corinthians 2:11; Isaiah 54:14-17;

AUGUST 2nd

SOWING TO THE SPIRIT FOR US MEANS SIMPLY TO RELY TOTALLY ON THE ANOINTING THAT ABIDES WITHIN US

...."Whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh shall from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit shall from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

"Sowing" to the Spirit for us means simply to rely totally on the Anointing that abides within us - in other words rely on the Word and the power of the Holy Spirit in ALL things. It is then, and only then, that we shall reap the "absolute" life [love, light, wisdom etc.] of God in our own lives, enabling us to become partakers of His holiness. Having come to the realization that the same "anointing" that dwelt in Jesus is in us [that is, the Holy Spirit], we must take a close look and see why "we" are anointed, and see why Jesus was anointed and, thus, come to understand that we are called to walk in the same manner as He Himself walked - having the same "attitude" as Him in all things.

THE MANDATE

...."The Spirit of the Lord is upon Me, because He anointed Me to preach the Gospel to the poor. He has sent Me to proclaim release to the captives, and recovery of sight to the blind, to set free those who are downtrodden, to proclaim the favourable year of the Lord".... Luke 4:18 NASB

From this portion of scripture we are able to see that the anointing that rested upon Jesus was to preach the Gospel [of the Kingdom], to proclaim release to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind [not just the physically blind, but also the "spiritually" blind as "the anointing that abides within" cuts through the darkness and the lies, and the spiritual blindness that has encompassed the hearts and minds of many]. To set free those who are downtrodden: [the anointed Word of God shall set free, when united with faith, all those who are in any way "downtrodden" by Satan and his schemes] and to proclaim the favourable year of the Lord.

THE SERIOUS IMPLICATIONS OF A MISPLACED FAITH

There is a great "responsibility" upon all those who are called upon to minister the Word of God, for in their putting forth of the "uncompromised Word" the captives shall indeed be set free from all of Satan's bondage and fear. But if there is a failure on their part to lay ALL of their dependence upon the anointing that abides within them, not only shall the captives remain in bondage to a certain degree, but they will also be led into a greater darkness through the "darkness" [which is rooted in fear, unbelief and rebellion] that they have heard. The "anointing" is present to meet the deepest needs of all of the people with a view to building and establishing the Church, whereas dependence upon one's own understanding as they minister the Word of God causes only a gross misrepresentation and wrong image of the Father to be formed within the heart and mind of the hearer - as well as, in some way, dividing and tearing down the Church of Jesus Christ through the pursuit of "self-glory". From this, we can see clearly the serious implications of a misplaced faith and a dependence upon anything that is apart from God's Word and Spirit. Those things, which in the past have been deemed "harmless" shall be exposed for what they truly are in this last hour - that is, the subtle [and not so subtle] schemes of Satan to divide and destroy the true Church of Jesus Christ carried out by those whose hearts have not been given wholly to God.

OUR GOD IS AN ABSOLUTE GOD!

It is a "tragic" thing to see children of God opposing each other as the battle lines are formed in this last hour! How the Word of our Lord which states, "He who is not for Me is against Me", rings no less true in the close of this age than it did in the time of His [Jesus'] earthly walk. Our God is an absolute God - and all His requirements are absolute. Absolute love, absolute obedience, absolute dependence upon the anointing within us, absolute surrender, absolute truth, and absolute faithfulness; these are the characteristics of the "true" Christian life. To all those who "choose" to serve God in any other way, there is a most critical call to a deep and thorough repentance before the Father in the Throne Room in order that you might turn from your ungodliness, for the time is short and, indeed, the way is broad that leads to destruction!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 12:10; 2 Peter 1:2-4; 1 John 2:5-6; Philippians 2:5-11; Ephesians 4:11-16; Matthew 12:30; Matthew 7:13-14;

AUGUST 3rd

THE "FULLNESS" OF THE FATHER'S BLESSING - THE DIRECT RESULT OF A PERFECT SEPARATION UNTO HIM

...."Do not be bound together with unbelievers; for what partnership have righteousness and lawlessness, or what fellowship has light with darkness? Or what harmony has Christ with Belial or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? Or what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the Temple of the living God; just as God said "I will dwell in them and walk among them; and I will be their God and they shall be My people. Therefore come out from among them - and I will welcome you and I will be a Father to you, and you shall be

sons and daughters to Me saith the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 NASB

When the children of God go out into the "world" and partake of those things that are "of" it through a heart-fellowship with it, they leave the things of God by an act of their own will, and make the Word of God of "no effect" in their lives in that time. They ignore the provision He has made for them [the Holy Spirit] to live in the earth and walk in His perfect will all the days of their lives, being blessed in all that they set their hand to in Christ - in order that they might, ultimately, fulfil their part in carrying out the Great Commission of the Church. In understanding [gaining a revelation of] God's plan for the "total redemption" of mankind and for our own individual lives, we will never "allow" ourselves to be conformed to the world in any way. We must realize that we are either being directed and controlled by God's Word [Wisdom] or by Satan - through disobedience to that Word in any given moment or circumstance. In this last hour, the Father's plan for His Church is being revealed with an ever-increasing clarity, to those who are seeking Him whole-heartedly and, quite simply, when the clouds of confusion are cleared away, it comes down to a "final confrontation" between Jesus Christ and His arch-enemy Satan. We need to decide who we are going to obey from this point on Jesus or Satan, God's Word or the world, the Holy Spirit or the spirit of Antichrist, because God is ready to pull the ground out from under carnal Christianity, and His judgement will begin with the household of God, and the leaders thereof. Christians need to truly humble themselves under the Almighty hand of God in this most critical hour and, thus, become wholly dependent on Him to meet all of their needs.

THE ONLY THING THAT MATTERS IS THE WILL OF GOD

We must realize that we have nothing in common as children of God, with the children of this world. We are, of course, called to go and preach the Gospel to the unsaved, but this in no way means that we are to "conform" ourselves to their ways. Some children of God will put forth any argument they can come up with in order to "justify" the fact that they wish to remain in some form of fellowship with the world. They will go to a lot of trouble and effort to "justify" their carnal actions as being acceptable before God but, in reality, the only thing that matters is the will of God, and this is precisely why we must look at this area of "separation from the world" directly in the light of God's Word and what it says. If the God calls us to come out and be separate then that is what we need to do! As we act in obedience to the Word, God THEN is ENABLED to be that tender, loving Father which is mentioned in verse 18, and He is able to bless us in the way a loving Father desires to bless His children. Many Christians wonder why they have not experienced this relationship of Father-child to a greater degree, and the reason is that they have not yet "fully" separated themselves from the world unto the Father and His Word in the secret place of His presence [the "inner chamber"]. They need to set their heart to obey ALL of God's commands and THEN they will begin to see ALL of the blessings the Father has for them - for it is only faith that pleases God, and it is certain that He will open the windows of Heaven to pour forth blessings upon those of His children who will hearken to His Word. The

world says "see and believe". God says "believe and then you will see". We need to remove our feet from the "sand" and plant them firmly upon the rock [of revealed knowledge] and begin to build our firm foundation, because the storm is coming - and is even already here. Let us be those who are found hearkening diligently to the voice of the Holy Spirit in this hour for He is calling every last child of God into deeper relationship with the Father and His Word that we might be perfectly empowered for ALL that we will encounter in the glorious days just ahead.

Related Scriptures: Mark 16:15-20; Romans 6:16; Joshua 24:14-15; 1 Peter 4:17; Philippians 4:19; 1 Peter 5:5b-7;

AUGUST 4th

WE MUST CONSTANTLY KEEP OURSELVES "IMMERSED" IN THE WORD OF GOD IN ORDER THAT WE MIGHT FULFIL ALL THAT WE WERE CREATED TO ACCOMPLISH FROM BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH

...."When He has tried me I shall come forth as gold".... Job 23:10 NASB

This portion of scripture is indicative of the Father's perfect will for each of His children, and it is certain that as one empties themselves to be filled with the Holy Spirit, they will indeed "come forth as gold" in the sight of both God and man. The Father desires each one of His children to be pure vessels - through which He can pour forth His Spirit upon all flesh in this last hour; therefore, we must constantly keep ourselves "immersed" in the Word of God - in order that we might fulfill ALL that we were created to accomplish from before the foundation of the earth. Every child of God must come to "know" that the process of refining they are experiencing is for their greatest benefit - both now and throughout all eternity!

"WE OWE A GREAT DEAL TO THE MEN AND WOMEN OF FAITH THAT HAVE PRECEDED US IN THE BODY OF CHRIST"

In the last century A.B. Simpson, addressing the "sin-consciousness" [which has remained in the church through unbelief in the power of the Blood of Jesus to cleanse us from "all" unrighteousness 1 John 1:9] wrote, by the Spirit of God

...."multitudes are kept from spiritual progress by cast-iron systems of doctrine which have, in their own darkened understanding, settled forever the fact that holiness is impossible in this present life, and that no mere man, since the Fall, is able to keep the commandments of God, but must daily break them in some way in word or thought or deed. And then a row of human characters is set before us to prove to us the impossibility of sanctification, and to show the satisfying and humbling influence of human imperfection. Multitudes have made their minds up in advance that they can never have the fulness of Jesus beyond certain narrow limits, and, of course they cannot advance beyond their own standards - thinking the fulness of the inheritance unattainable. Now we quite agree with the statement that no "mere" man can be holy or blameless, but the Lord Jesus is no "mere" man, and when He owns and keeps the heart, it is a

divine holiness and a divine keeping; and we do assert that what no mere man can do, the Living Christ can do, and does, for those who abide in Him. Let us always take the Divine measure no matter what man may think or say"....

We owe a great deal to the men and women of faith that have preceded us in the Body of Christ for they indeed endured the hardships, which came their way, as good soldiers of Christ; and at a time when it was not so "popular" to discuss and expound upon the "deeper" things of God, they put themselves in a position to hear from the Spirit of God and receive the true, or exact, knowledge from Him - which was, and still is, so urgently needed in the church today! It is our duty before the Father to put ourselves in that same position of hearing the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. We will then be able to build on those things that have been revealed to us by the Holy Spirit, with the sole intention of bringing the fullness of God's plan of redemption to completion in the earth - through the edification of the members of the Body of Christ, and their entering into the perfect obedience and holiness that the Heavenly Father desires for all of His children.

BELIEVERS MUST COUNT EVERY OPPORTUNITY TO EXERCISE FAITH [TRUST] IN THE FATHER'S WORD AS A BLESSING OF GREAT MAGNITUDE

Many believers - up to this time - have not been able to comprehend the fullness of the precious inheritance that is theirs, in Christ. But as one begins to apply themselves to the Word of God diligently in this hour they will immediately begin to experience a new level of the life [love] and light of God flowing into every area of their lives - refining and purifying them; making them into vessels that are ready and fit for the Master's use. In this most critical hour, believers must count EVERY opportunity to exercise faith [trust] in the Father's Word as a blessing of great magnitude - knowing that regardless of the "seeming difficulty" of their circumstances - they will, by the exercising of their faith, draw ever closer to Him and partake of the intimate fellowship He so desires to have with each one of His beloved children.

Related Scriptures: Acts 2:17; 2 Timothy 2:21;

AUGUST 5th

THE DANGER OF THE SPIRITUAL "PLATEAU"

"plateau" - a stage or period of leveling off in the development of something or in the process of learning;

...."Not that I have already obtained it, or have already become perfect, but I press on in order that I may lay hold of that for which also I was laid hold of by Christ Jesus".... Philippians 3:12 NASB

In this most critical hour, some have reached a form of "plateau" in their walk with the Lord. Because of their many past victories, successes and blessings they have - - through "setting

their heart on the increase" of God - begun to become content with the spiritual climate around them and, thus, they have "stopped" seeking from the place of a heart "wholly given" in order to perpetuate and maintain what they have gained to this point. The will of the Father, of course, is for each one of us to come to the deep realization that "we have not yet arrived", and that we must continually press on until the Final Harvest is fully gathered - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. I do not say that these precious brothers and sisters in the church at large are "conscious" of these things - but therein lies the problem. In the "maintaining" of their present position through self-effort they have become blinded [and even hardened] to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart towards them in this most glorious hour. It is very important for every one of us, as Christians, to enter into the intimate fellowship with Him that the Father desires [and requires] to have with each of us - on a daily basis. The "inner chamber" is the place of perfect empowerment - a place wherein divine light continually flows and exposes anything that is apart from the Divine Will for us, both individually and corporately. This same light produces the revelation in our heart that continually establishes our heart - and empowers us to overcome at every turn.

IN THE FATHER'S SERVICE THERE IS NO ROOM FOR "SELFISHNESS"

Regardless of how many times the basic truths and revelations of God's Kingdom must be repeated, the Father in His longsuffering and patience shall continue nurse the "babes" - while at the same time feed those who have gone on into spiritual maturity. It is only "spiritual" pride that could deceive one into believing that there is any "excess" at all in the words that come forth through the unction of the Holy Spirit. As the bondservants and handmaidens of God go forth in this last hour to minister His Word to the people, there shall surely be no "excess" or "shortage" in the words they speak and every word which proceeds forth through them shall not return to God without accomplishing that which He desires and without succeeding in the matter for which He sent it. The Father's first and foremost priority is to meet the "deepest needs" of His children - whatever they may be - and regardless of what place they are in spiritually at any given moment. Therefore, let us hearken to the Word of God which calls us to draw near to Him and let us come into that precious life of abiding; that in all things we might have as our solid foundation the revealed knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ. Anything less shall constitute rebellion against God and literally force us into a dependence upon the darkened wisdom of this world. Surely, at this late hour, we have come to the realization that the "seeds" that are sown to the flesh shall end in corruption, darkness and death!

LET US, IN HOLY REVERENCE AND FEAR BOW DOWN BEFORE GOD - REPENTING OF ALL THAT HINDERS US FROM LIVING THE LIFE OF HOLINESS

In light of these things, let us, in holy reverence and "fear" bow down before God, repenting of all that hinders us from living the life of holiness that the Father requires. For, as we do so, He shall surely take control of our lives and lift us up to be with Him in the "heavenly" places, holding us close, in the secret place of His Presence. It is a time wherein every true believer must place themselves in a position of nearness to the Word of God, not only that they might be cleansed and purified of sin, but also that they might be filled to overflowing with God's

Presence and, THEN, as they go forth, God's life and light and love shall be "administered" to all those who cross their path. In the Father's service there is no room for selfishness and, therefore, every task we are given must have as its root motivation the desire to bless another with the blessings that we ourselves have already been blessed with by God. There is no hoarding or holding the blessings that we have received, but only a continually stronger desire to release those blessings upon all those who cross our path; for, in light of reality, selfishness never seeks to give and it never takes a thought for anyone but itself. Let us, therefore, "allow" the love of God to be shed abroad in our heart continually that we might truly represent the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart at ALL times.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 55:11; Romans 5:5; Ephesians 1:17-23; Genesis 12:1-3;

AUGUST 6th

TRUE SUCCESS

...."Out of my distress I called upon the Lord; the Lord answered me and set me free and in a large place. The Lord is on my side what can man do to me?".... Psalm 118:5-6 Amplified Translation

As the child of God will faithfully meditate on the Word of God day and night they will begin to produce - through their faithfulness and obedience - the desired result of true success in their walk. "True success" is defined as the constant ability [produced and sustained in the heart of the believer who is established in God's Word - by the Holy Spirit] to walk in the perfect will of the Father at all times. This indeed is true success, when at the end of our course, we hear our beloved Master speak the words "Well done My good and faithful servant!" It is a very clear cut decision that every child of God must make - this meditating day and night on the Word of God - for meditating on the things of the world will only produce fear and death [corruption] and darkness, while meditating on the Word of God will ALWAYS produce faith and life and light. The Father desires to have a people who are led by His Spirit every moment of every day - in order that His will be done on earth just as it is in Heaven. Every child of God needs to develop the habit of bringing EVERY thought captive to the Word of God - in order that they might continually discern ALL things in light of God's Word. It is ONLY in this way that we will become partakers of His holiness and, as the psalmist wrote in verse 5, experience fully the fact that we have been set free from the force of fear in every respect. From the position of "abiding" in love one is continually empowered to walk this earth with no fear of what man might do where they are concerned because they know that the Greater One resides within them - and that no "flesh and blood" will be able to stand against them. Let us be those who have made a quality decision to rise above the "fear of man" in all of its different forms, for it is then - and only then - that we will be found successful in every aspect of life and ministry in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 John 4:4; Joshua 1:5; 1 Corinthians 13:8a;

AUGUST 7th

ABIDING IN A CONSTANT POSITION OF FAITH

...."for we walk by faith, not by sight".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

For one who is truly abiding in a constant position of faith [which of course works - or is empowered - by love] they shall always have a divine "knowing" and divine assurance deep within them that - in spite of what is going on "outwardly" - they are in the center of the Father's will. Ultimately, this "knowing" [revelation] is the very thing that will see those "seeking first the Kingdom" - and, thus, the fullness of the Father's purpose for their life and ministry - be successful in every last aspect of their spiritual endeavours.

**PERFECT FELLOWSHIP [RELATIONSHIP] WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD
OUR TRUE PRIORITY**

It is very, very important for each of us to place our relationship with the Father and the Son [the Word] in first place at "all" times - for it is only in this way that we are "fully empowered", through a continual abiding in love, to be a vessel of God's greatest blessing [empowerment] to "all" who cross our path. As we are faithful to keep the Word of God in His proper position in our own lives then we will have a deep and continual "assurance" in our heart of hearts that everything we do or say to all those with whom we have to do is for their greatest eternal benefit. Our job is to obey [abide in a perfect obedience - love] then, quite simply, the Father will take care of the rest. Always remember, there is no greater act of love that we can carry out towards "anyone" - even those who have been "used" to persecute us - than for us to walk in a perfect obedience. This constant obedience [love] on our behalf will always bear "perfect fruit" in our carrying out our portion of the fullness of the Father's plan for this dispensation, and it will always produce His greatest eternal benefit possible in the lives of those we are interceding for. It NEVER matters what it "looks like" or "seems like" - an absolute faith working through an absolute love will ALWAYS produce absolute [maximum] and eternal fruit.

Related Scriptures: John 15:1-11;

AUGUST 8th

**FULL GROWN [COMPLETE, PERFECT] LOVE TURNS FEAR OUT OF DOORS AND
EXPELS EVERY TRACE OF TERROR!**

...."In this union and communion with Him love is brought to completion and attains perfection with us, that we may have confidence for the day of judgement with assurance and boldness to face Him - because as He is, so are we in this world There is no fear in love - dread does not exist; but full grown [complete, perfect] love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror! For fear brings with it the thought of punishment, and so he who is afraid has not reached the full maturity of love and is not yet grown into love's complete perfection".... 1 John

4:17-18 Amplified Translation

As every child of God begins to appropriate the promises of the Father and His Word into their heart and life - and, thus, come to the place where they are consciously dwelling with and abiding in God, they will be led by the Spirit of God - and the love of God will be continually shed abroad in their hearts by Him, and all fear shall be continually cast out. In developing a full and assured trust in our Heavenly Father for all things, and in all things, there shall indeed be no fear of punishment or retribution. When the child of God truly comes to know the tender and loving heart of their Heavenly Father they will realize that even the discipline [correction] that they receive is a blessing from Him - for their greatest good that they might share His holiness.

In John 10:10 Amplified Translation it is written:

...."The thief [Satan] comes only in order that he may steal and may kill and may destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance - to the full, till it overflows"....

In this last hour we need to experience the abundant overflowing of life that belongs to us in Christ Jesus. For it is this abundant overflow that will pour forth upon all flesh - through us, in "torrents". As the rivers of living water flow forth from our spirit [both individually and corporately], all those who cross our path will then have the opportunity to experience the Living Christ who lives within us - and, because of these things, the "crippling" fear that has hindered the church to such a great degree, up until this time, will no longer exist in the hearts of all those who truly love God - those who are seeking Him with ALL of their heart.

FORSAKE ALL FEAR

In John 14:27 Amplified Translation it is written:

...."Peace I leave with you My Own peace I now give and bequeath to you. Not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid - stop allowing ourselves to be agitated and disturbed, and do not permit ourselves to be fearful and intimidated and cowardly and unsettled"....

From these words of our Beloved Lord we can see clearly the call of the Father to forsake every ground of fear within our hearts [which is fuelled by "heart-fellowship with the world] and partake of the love and joy and peace that the world cannot give. This love and joy and peace comes unhindered to the child of God who will seek first the Kingdom of God and, thus, keep themselves continually in that place of right-standing with Him. This "place of right-standing" is maintained perfectly by abiding in the Word of God - and allowing the Word of God to abide in us. I will close with an exhortation for every believer to seek whole-heartedly to live the life of faith and love they are called to. May each believer have it revealed fully to their heart in this most critical hour that the Father - by His Spirit - is able to separate them from ALL sin and ALL fear. That was indeed the full intention of His heart when He sent Jesus to redeem us completely from all of the evil that came into the earth at the Fall. So let us seek diligently to walk in love at

ALL times, and harken to the Word of our Heavenly Father constantly - for it is indeed time for the "spotless and unblemished" Church to come forth in the earth. Amen

...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy; is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited - arrogant and inflated with pride; it is not rude, (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love, God's love in us, does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of evil done to it - pays no attention to a suffered wrong. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances and it endures everything without weakening. Love never fails - never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 Amplified Translation

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 12:10; John 7:38; Galatians 3:13; Ephesians 5:27;

AUGUST 9th

PERFECT FELLOWSHIP - THE CATALYST TO AN ABSOLUTE FAITH

...."that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man; so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge that you may be filled up to all the fulness of God".... Ephesians 3:16-19 NASB

There are always going to be times wherein we are called to step out in obedience to God in ministry based on "nothing" but His Word. There are no "feelings" [good ones anyway] and there are no "outward signs" from which we can judge our spiritual "bearings" in attempting to discern whether or not we are in error [wrong motivation rooted in self-desire, self-serving] or if we just simply listened to a "wrong voice". This is the glory of God's most excellent provision - the Anointed One [the Word] and His Anointing [the Holy Spirit] - "He" is the One that empowers! When Paul wrote, "not I but Christ - he really meant it! As "any" one of His children truly draws near to Him, the Father is able to "reveal" the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart, and literally "emblazon" upon the heart of His precious child His ways and His means and His character in such a way as to "change them" and transform them. The fruit or product of this "constant" changing in the inner man and the soul, as one "abides" in * "perfect fellowship" with God [continuing to "guard their heart with all diligence] - is "revelation" knowledge, the knowledge [the Rock] that is the "foundation" of "all" true ministry.

* **"perfect fellowship"** is simply the "quality" time every child of God is required to spend alone with Him - there is no set "doctrine" on this - let each one walk in the manner that "they" are assigned by the Holy Spirit - day in and day out.

Getting back to stepping out in "blind" faith: it is not really blind, it is just that we are not able to "see" or "feel" in that particular time for whatever reason - not the least of which is an attempt by Satan and his forces to jam and confuse our signals. This "jamming" or confusion often finds an entrance [temporary] in any remaining "ground of fear within. In these times, it is the strength [revelation] that has been "forged" into our inner man that both sustains us and empowers us to move to and fro - "knowing" that our words and actions are in perfect accordance with the fullness of the Father's plan in that given moment of time. So, from these things, you can see that God has made "every" provision for [anointed] each one of His children to "abide" in perfect obedience. Our part is to be faithful and diligent in continually putting His Word "first place" in "every" aspect of our lives - for, as we do, God is "then" enabled" to keep any "self-desire" from creeping in as we go forth fully empowered to "destroy" any yokes and "remove" any of the burdens being borne by those the Holy Spirit leads across our path and, thus, the "captives" are "truly" set free. As we give the Word of God preeminence in our lives, the love [character] of God is continually "shed abroad" in our hearts [inner man] by the Holy Spirit, and it is from this position that we are able to come to the place of "abiding" in a perfect love - regardless of what we may see or feel or hear or think.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Romans 5:5; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a;

AUGUST 10th

THE "ABSOLUTE" CHARACTER OF OUR BELOVED FATHER

...."Do not be unequally yoked up with unbelievers - do not make mis-mated alliances with them, or come under a different yoke with them inconsistent with your faith. For what partnership have right living and right-standing with God with iniquity and lawlessness? Or how can light fellowship with darkness? What harmony can there be between Christ and Belial, the devil? Or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? What agreement can there be between a temple of God and idols? For we are the temple of the living God; Even as God said, "I will dwell in and with and among them and I will walk in and with and among them, and I will be their God and they will be My people. So come out from among unbelievers, and separate (sever) yourselves from them says the Lord, and touch not any unclean thing; then I will receive you kindly and treat you with favour, and I will be a Father to you, and you shall be My sons and daughters says the Lord Almighty".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 Amplified Translation

All through the beginning of this passage the Spirit of God talks of the distinct and absolute separation there is between good and evil, and gives us a deeper revelation of the "absolute" character of our beloved Father. He is love, in which there is no fear. He is light in which there is no darkness, and He is life in which there is no death. As we become partakers of His Divine and Holy nature - through His precious and magnificent promises - we will begin to see the "absoluteness" of our Heavenly Father in ALL things. We will no longer look at our call to forsake all and follow Jesus as a burdensome task, but rather it will become the joy of our heart, and we will begin to walk as the true sons and daughters of God in the earth - continually

taking the Gospel of the Kingdom to every creature in the power and authority we have been given in Christ Jesus.

Related Scriptures: 2 Peter 1:2-4; Romans 8:14-19;

AUGUST 11th

THROUGHOUT HISTORY GOD'S JUDGEMENT HAS ALWAYS FALLEN UPON THAT WHICH HAS NOT BEEN SANCTIFIED "ENTIRELY" BY HIM

...."And Samuel came to Saul, and Saul said to him, "Blessed are you of the Lord! I have carried out the command of the Lord." But Samuel said, "What then is this bleating of the sheep in my ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?" And Saul said, "They have brought them from the Amalekites, for the people spared the best of the sheep and oxen, to sacrifice to the Lord your God; but the rest we have utterly destroyed." Then Samuel said to Saul, "Wait and let me tell you what the Lord said to me last night." And he said to him, "Speak!" And Samuel said, "Is it not true, though you were little in your own eyes, you were made the head of the tribes of Israel? And the Lord anointed you king over Israel, and the Lord sent you on a mission, and said, 'Go and utterly destroy the sinners, the Amalekites, and fight against them until they are exterminated,' "Why then did you not obey the voice of the Lord, but rushed upon the spoil and did what was evil in the sight of the Lord?" Then Saul said to Samuel, "I did obey the voice of the Lord, and went on the mission on which the Lord sent me, and have brought back Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites. But the people took some of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the choicest of the things devoted to destruction, to sacrifice to the Lord your God at Gilgal." And Samuel said, "Has the Lord as much delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to heed than the fat of rams, for rebellion is as the sin of divination, and insubordination is as iniquity and idolatry. Because you have rejected the word of the Lord, He has also rejected you from being king." Then Saul said to Samuel, "I have sinned, I have indeed transgressed the command of the Lord and your words, because I feared the people and listened to their voice"....
1 Samuel 15:13-24 NASB

We see from these verses that Saul believed that he had carried out the will of God. As it is in EVERY case when one "mentally ascends" to the will of God, they truly believe they have accomplished that which God has given them to do - yet through the darkness which they "allowed" to enter in [which was caused by a root of self-desire and the pursuit of self-glory] they were deceived. How numerous are the examples of "fleshly activity" that, up until this time, have plagued the church of Jesus Christ and yet - as with Saul - they believe that those things that they have done are "ordained" [ordered] of God. Throughout history, God's judgement has always fallen upon that which has not been sanctified "entirely" by Him. So let us "know" beyond a shadow of doubt that our work is God's work and that God's work is our work! This may cause one to stop and reflect on their "works", and lay aside any "preconceived" ideas and notions in order to hear from God. May the Father enlighten our hearts to see only His will - and our perfect part in it in this most critical hour.

OBEDIENCE IS "BETTER THAN SACRIFICE" BECAUSE IN SACRIFICE THERE MAY STILL BE AN ELEMENT OF SELF-WILL

In looking at Samuel's word here [in the last portion of scripture] to Saul telling him that "to obey is better than sacrifice", we must come to understand why this is so - for it is no secret that in many areas of the church "sacrificial offering", through various "fleshly" means, is still looked upon as "obedience" on their part. Any lack of an absolute revelation of the "perfect obedience" [*perfect obedience being defined as a revelation of God's will perfectly combined with the "unction" of His Spirit*] that the Father requires will leave the child of God depending upon their own understanding as they walk upon what they "think" is service to God - but which, in reality, is not in any way linked to His will. Obedience is better than sacrifice because in "sacrifice" there may still be an element of self-will - and, therefore, it is perfect obedience alone that is "absolute" in honouring God; for it alone takes God's will as its center. There is a lot of "sacrificial" things being done in the church in this last hour, and at the root of every one of them is an element of self-will - regardless of how "good" the works look to the undiscerning eye. Let us be those who are found pursuing the perfect alignment of our will with the will of the Father - for in this way we will surely do great exploits in His holy Name.

Related Scriptures: Romans 7:18; John 6:63;

AUGUST 12th

ALL UNBELIEF STEMS FROM FEAR AND ALL FEAR STEMS FROM A MISTRUST OF THE FATHER AND ALL MISTRUST STEMS FROM ONE'S FAILURE TO PLACE HIS WORD FIRST IN THEIR LIFE

...."There is no fear in love; but perfect love [light, life, wisdom] casts out fear, because fear involves [has] punishment, and the one who fears is not perfected in love".... 1 John 4:18 NASB

All unbelief stems from fear, and all fear stems from a mistrust of the Father, and all mistrust of the Father stems from one's failure to place His Word first in their lives. Always remember: FEAR IS ONLY AS "REAL" AS ONE "BELIEVES" IT TO BE! Therefore, from these things, we can clearly see the absolute need for each one of us, as children of God, to abide in His Word and in His love - which are inseparable. For it is then, and only then, that every ground of fear shall be removed from our heart. And, in our nearness to the Father and our dependence upon the ministry of the Holy Spirit - Who dwells within each one of us - we shall no longer believe the lies of Satan nor place any faith in anything that is apart from the "revealed" Word of God. The people of God "perish" [literally: "become uncovered and subject to the curse"] in this earth for one reason and one reason only, and that is a lack of revealed knowledge of God's Word! The only way to receive the needed revelation knowledge is to partake of the ministry of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]; that is, learn to rely continually on the Anointing that abides within us - the Anointing that has been given to teach us

"all" things and guide us into all the truth. This is not some provision that the Father has made in secret! This is just a matter of every one of God's children getting back to the Word of God as their sole "foundation", and learning to depend on what the God has said and done [in Christ] RATHER than what Satan has said, and is "attempting" to do through his lies.

Related Scriptures: Galatians 3:13; Hosea 4:6; Ephesians 1:17-23; John 14:26; John 16:13;

AUGUST 13th

THE TWO GREATEST "TRANSITIONS"

...."You know of Jesus of Nazareth, how God anointed Him with the Holy Spirit and with power, and how He went about doing good, and healing all who were oppressed by the devil; for God was with Him".... Acts 10:38 NASB

These are the two of the greatest transitions that each and every one of us has to make day to day as we come to abide in Christ:

Our battle is NEVER against "flesh and blood!"

and

Our "approval" and "acceptance" must be - sought for and come - from the Father and not man.

Once one begins to truly understand the reality of these absolute truths they are on the "direct road" to walking in the fullness of the authority that is theirs in Christ. Satan is a deceiver and, up until this time, he has been "allowed" - through the "maintenance" of self-desire [fear and unbelief] in vast multitudes of believers - to portray himself as some kind of undefeatable adversary when, in reality, he is a "defeated foe"! Once one begins to see ALL things through the Father's eyes, and glimpses the "Lordship" of Jesus as seen from the Throne Room, there is nothing that can stop that one from accomplishing all that they were created to accomplish. With the release of these and other absolute truths in this hour, vast multitudes of believers shall turn with a "holy vengeance" on the Evil One and His forces, and the "captives" that the Holy Spirit sets in their path shall "gloriously" be set free. This is the true Revival! and this is the chief aim of our warfare. Vast numbers of God's children are rapidly gaining revelation after revelation of absolute truth in this most critical and glorious hour, and this shall indeed serve them well in the days to come!

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18-20;

AUGUST 14th

A "DEEP YEARNING" IS BEGINNING TO RISE UP IN THE HEARTS OF ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD - THOSE WHO HAVE HELD FAST TO THE "VISION"

...."For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens towards the goal, and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay".... Habakkuk 2:3 NASB

In this time, there is a deep yearning being experienced by all those who truly love God - those who have held fast to the "vision" [dream - revelation] that the Father has placed in their heart - in some cases, many years ago. Whenever the Father is bringing the "baby" [physical manifestation] on the scene it is always preceded by this literal hungering and thirsting after the fullness of His righteous purpose or purposes. I have learned over the years that when we truly desire the fullness of the Father's will concerning the thing or things He has revealed to our heart [and, thus, we come into that place of perfect agreement with Him for its manifestation] then "suddenly" it shall come forth in our midst, bringing with it the fullness of the intended blessing of the Father's heart - and, also, the greatest results and maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom. In other words, when we finally come to that place wherein we desire to receive it [the blessing-vision] as much as He desires us to have it THEN it will SURELY come forth and accomplish His perfect purpose in our life and ministry.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27;

AUGUST 15th

THE "STATUS QUO" IN EVEN THE MOST "SPIRITUAL" AREAS OF THE CHURCH IS ABOUT TO EXPERIENCE SUCH A GREAT "PARADIGM" SHIFT THAT IT WILL CAUSE EVERY LAST CHILD OF GOD TO MAKE A CLEAR DECISION CONCERNING WHOM THEY SHALL TRULY SERVE

....whatever is not from faith is sin".... Romans 14:23b NASB

The "status quo" in even the most "spiritual" areas of the church is about to experience such a great "paradigm" shift that it shall cause EVERY last child of God to make a clear decision concerning whom they shall truly serve. The "bar" is about to be raised and the ONLY way that one is going to enter into the FULLNESS of their inheritance in Christ - and, thus, the fullness of the empowerment and ministry they have been called to - is through the exercising of an absolute faith working through an absolute love [manifesting in a perfect obedience]. The people of God are going to come very quickly in this hour to the clear realization in their hearts and in their minds that: "whatsoever is not of faith is sin". This is a "Kingdom principle" and, along with all of the other precious truths in the Word of God, it shall be revealed in its "absoluteness" in this final hour. This is a very, very special time, and we must consider it both an honor and a privilege before the Father to be chosen for "such a time as this". Let us be found abiding in that place wherein we are continually partaking of the divine nature, far above the

corruption that is in the "world" through lust - lust being defined as the continual desire for the things that are apart from the Father and His Word [Will].

"**status quo**" - the condition or state in which a person or thing is or has been;

Related Scriptures: Joshua 24:14-15; Esther 4:14; 2 Peter 1:2-4;

AUGUST 16th

GAINING AND MAINTAINING A DEEP REVELATION OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS - AND ITS POWERFUL EFFECTS - IS THE KEY TO "CONSISTENT" FELLOWSHIP IN THE "INNER CHAMBER"

...."If we walk in the light as He Himself is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus cleanses us from all sin..... If we confess our sins, He is faithful and righteous to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness".... 1 John 1:7,9 NASB

Gaining and maintaining a deep revelation of the precious Blood of Jesus - and its powerful effects - is the key to "consistent" fellowship in the "inner chamber". If one continues on in bondage to a spirit of condemnation or fear then in that one "sin" is maintained - thus moving them further and further away from both the Father and His Word, and into an ever increasing darkness and hardness of heart. If one does not maintain - through an ongoing diligence - a clean conscience before the Father then the fear that is allowed to remain shall SURELY keep [prevent] them from coming to [acknowledging] Him in even the time of their greatest need.

ALL TRUE KINGDOM WORK IS PREDICATED UPON ONE BEING SOLELY IN CHRIST

Those who hold back part of their heart from God, through fear and unbelief [mistrust], will ALWAYS be caught in the mind-set and deception [a position of thinking and "believing" apart from the revelation of God's Word-Will] that they in themselves are capable in some way of bringing something to "table" as far as their Kingdom-service goes - when, in reality, ALL true Kingdom work is predicated upon one being solely IN Christ. Because of these things, it so important for EVERY child of God to guard themselves against holding to ANY form of unforgiveness or fear - in order that they might continually abide in perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word. We must be a people who are found seeking perfect empowerment in ALL things for we truly can do NOTHING in establishing the Glorious Church - and for the sake of the Kingdom - apart from Christ!

IF WE HAVE THE DEEP ASSURANCE IN OUR HEART THAT WE ARE IN THE CENTER OF THE FATHER'S WILL AND PURPOSE THEN IT IS CERTAIN THAT WE SHALL BE FOUND STANDING [OVERCOMING] IN ALL THINGS!

In this most critical and glorious hour we need - in ALL that we say and do - to be the "perfect evidence" [witnesses] of the Living Christ, and the fullness of salvation ["soteria" Gk. - deliverance from EVERY temporal evil - that came into the earth at the fall of mankind] that was provided for us by His Precious Sacrifice on our behalf. It should never matter to us what men say or what devils say through them. The fact is, if we have the deep assurance in our heart that we are in the center of the Father's will and purpose then it is certain that we shall be found standing [overcoming] in ALL things - with no need whatsoever to be found justifying ourselves in any way.

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:1-2; 2 Timothy 1:7; 1 John 3:21-22; John 15:5; John 6:63;

AUGUST 17th

THE ONLY OTHER ALTERNATIVE TO DIVINE LIGHT IS DARKNESS!

...."The lamp of your body is your eye; when your eye is clear [healthy], your whole body also is full of light; but when it is bad, your body also is full of darkness. Then watch out that the light in you may not be darkness. If therefore your whole body is full of light, with no dark part in it, it shall be wholly illuminated, as when the lamp illumines you with its rays".... Luke 11:34-36 NASB

We are called as faithful seekers of God's will and kingdom that we might be found walking in ALL of the light that we have - both individually and corporately - in any given moment. It is certain that we should be gaining more light [revelation knowledge] with each passing day. The only other alternative to divine light - that is, the revelation knowledge of the Father's will - is darkness! This is precisely why that in this hour there is an ever widening gap and separation in the midst of God's people between those who are truly seeking to do or say nothing apart from Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing - and those who have both affixed themselves to and maintained an element of darkness - a darkness which is the direct fruit of self-desire [pride and fear].

IN THESE DAYS, WE MUST BECOME A PEOPLE WHO ARE "ABIDING" IN REVELATION KNOWLEDGE

In these days, we must become a people who are "abiding" in revealed knowledge. Abiding in revelation knowledge is a catalyst to the many areas of sanctification: the renewing of the mind unto an abiding in the mind of Christ; the spontaneous empowerment and manifestation of bringing EVERY thought captive to that revealed knowledge; and the power to abide [flow] in a perfect obedience. We are a blessed generation - and to whom much is given much is required! In the remaining days in this dispensation each and every member of the Body of Christ will be held accountable [responsible] before the Father for all of the revelation knowledge that has entered into the earth since the Church was born at Pentecost. In other words, we will need to be a people who have truly entered into the "fullness" of our glorious inheritance in Christ - a people whose

first and foremost priority is to fellowship daily in the "inner chamber" with the One we serve.

IF ONE DOES NOT ENTER INTO THAT PLACE OF AN ABIDING FAITHFULNESS TO THE WILL OF GOD THEN THEY SHALL MOST SURELY BE CONTROLLED [THROUGH FEAR] BY SATAN AND HIS FORCES

In this last of the last hour all those who truly love God shall come to a clear realization of their need for the "fullness" of the Father's provision in Christ. The good news is that if one will receive the fullness of their inheritance in Christ - and thus walk in it - then they shall overcome in ALL things. If a child of God is truly faithful to the highest purposes of the Father then they will be controlled [ordered] by the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love], but if one does not enter into that place of an abiding faithfulness to the will of God [forsaking every element of self-desire] then they shall most surely be controlled [through fear] by Satan and his forces. Let us be those who are found pursuing "godly desire" with ALL of our heart in this most critical hour for the days of the greatest outpouring of the Holy Spirit [the former and latter rain] [Joel 2:21-27] will soon be upon us in its fullness.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 10:5; 2 Timothy 2:26;

AUGUST 18th

THE EARLY MORNING HOURS

...."I spread forth my hands to You; my soul thirsts after You like a thirsty land for water....Cause me to hear Your lovingkindness in the morning; for on You do I lean and in You do I trust. Cause me to know the way wherein I should walk, [for I lift up my inner self to You]. Deliver me, O Lord, from my enemies; I flee to You to hide me. Teach me to do Your will, for You are my God. Let Your good Spirit lead me into a plain country and into the land of uprightness...and in Your mercy and lovingkindness cut off my enemies and destroy all those who afflict my inner self, for I am Your servant".... Psalm 143:6,8-10,12 Amplified Translation

How important a time are those hours that precede the dawn! To those who know close fellowship and intimate communion with the Lord in these early morning hours there is no need to explain the wonder of this time spent in the presence of the Father and His Word. But to the child of God who is seeking a deeper and fuller relationship with the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit this is the area that must be brought into the forefront of their thinking in this most critical hour. We know that the Heavenly Father, through the empowerment of the Holy Spirit, desires to bring each one of His children into an abiding state of perfect obedience to His Word [Will] and the voice of His Spirit. It is EXTREMELY important for all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in all things] to start each day in obedience. If we begin in disobedience, then each subsequent task or circumstance we find ourselves in will be harder to handle [fulfill], as there will be certain temptations and all manner of persecutions brought against us to hinder our walk and the bearing of the true fruit we are called to bear for the Kingdom. It is the plan of the Evil One to lure the believer off the narrow

path of God's perfect will, and he would like nothing better than to see every child of God spend their time "sleeping" instead of with the Father and His Word. To rise early is both the prerequisite and the catalyst to a continual obedience and diligence in the things of God - for EVERY believer. This morning time will determine the course of ones entire day. Many children of God ignore their precious "morning watch" [time in the inner chamber] with the Lord still expecting to overcome the wiles of Satan, but they find themselves easily snared by temptation and easily offended by "flesh and blood" when they have not given the Word of God His proper place as they begin their day. It is time for every child of God to go before their Heavenly Father in prayer to see what HE would have them do concerning their time of rising! Due to the lateness of the hour and the urgency of the call to put our house in order, we must cast down "all" that would only serve to lead us into any form of disobedience. Let us put the Father and His Word first in every area of our lives - beginning with the first hours of our day - for this is something that is greatly pleasing to the Father, and will ensure the bearing of much true [righteous] fruit in our lives and ministries.

Related Scriptures: Mark 1:35; Acts 5:21; Joshua 1:8; Joshua 3:1; Exodus 34:4; Proverbs 6:9-11; Psalm 5:3; Psalm 88:13;

AUGUST 19th

HOW CLEAR THE CHOICE....

...."How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law of the Lord, and in His law he meditates day and night. And he will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season, and its leaf does not wither; and in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, but they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgement, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the Lord knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalm 1:1-6 NASB

How clear is the choice that every one of us has with regard to loving the Lord our God with our whole being [spirit, soul and body] or rejecting the precious love of the Heavenly Father to remain a partaker of the darkness, fear and death which infest this sin-stained world. How clearly the Word of God portrays the absolute difference between the blessings of obedience and the curse of disobedience. How exact and true are the words that proceed forth from the Throne Room through the mouths of His holy servants in this the Third Day of the Church. How late is the hour and how urgent is the call to repent and return wholly to our first love. As the judgements of God intensify in His household in this season in some will be found the desire to retain their own agenda - because, in their holding firmly to self-desire [instead of godly desire], they have allowed themselves to be blinded by the deceptions and outright lies of the Evil One. Thus, they present themselves as his slaves "unknowingly" [although they should know] - vessels of persecution against the true works of God. But the day is coming, and now is, wherein each man's work shall become evident through the enlightening and consuming fire of the Holy Spirit.

Can the prideful and arrogant nature of Satan stand against the love of Almighty God? No it cannot! Let us return, each one, to our "first" love in order that we might fulfill the desires of a loving Father's heart - representing Him [Love] in all that we say and do. And let us be partakers of the divine promises of the most high God - promises and blessings that became ours at Calvary to endow us with His glory and honor, in Christ - in order that we might be clothed in His life and love and righteousness. Let us, in our holiness, continually lift up the Blood-stained banner of the Cross that we might continually be found exalting the holy name of Jesus in spirit and in truth.

Related Scriptures: Deuteronomy 28; Galatians 6:7-8; Proverbs 4:14-19; Jeremiah 15:16-17; Joshua 1:8; Psalm 128:1-4; 2 Timothy 2:15-26; 1 Peter 4:17; Nahum 1:7-8;

AUGUST 20th

WORDS

...."O Lord I call upon Thee; hasten to me! Give ear to my voice when I call to Thee! May my prayer be counted as incense before Thee; the lifting up of my hands as the evening offering. Set a guard, O Lord, keep watch over the door of my lips. Do not incline my heart to any evil thing, to practice deeds of wickedness with men who do iniquity; and do not let me eat of their delicacies".... Psalm 141:1-4 NASB

Many children of God have no idea of the extreme importance of the words that they speak. Just one small ray of light on this topic will cause the true believer to refrain from speaking idly. For the words that one speaks will determine their final destination, both temporally and eternally [Kingdom-position and reward]. By this I mean that any given situation we come across in our walk in this earth will be handled in some way by the words that proceed out of our mouths. If the words that we speak towards the situation are in accordance with the "revealed" words [Will] of God then success [overcoming] will be forthcoming - regardless of the situation we are in. But if the words [prayers] that are spoken towards a situation are not in accordance with the wisdom of God, then darkness will enter in and cause words of fear to proceed out of our mouth - which in turn will lead us into failure in "our" handling of the situation causing us to be overcome [overwhelmed]. Because of these things it is obvious that the implications here are very serious for those who have kept themselves separated from the Word of God to any degree. For in doing so they have left themselves open to the lying words and thoughts of Satan - words and thoughts that can only lead one into greater fear, death and darkness. For the non-believer: first, the "living" death which plagues those outside of Christ in this earthly existence and then, if repentance and acceptance of the Saviour are not forthcoming, into "eternal" death, away from the presence of the Lord and apart from the glory of His power - eternally. How foolish it is to speak the words that will lead us into death and darkness when the Word of God is readily available to all those who will humble themselves under the hand of the Heavenly Father. Let us be found allowing NO unwholesome word to proceed from our mouths, and let us fill our hearts with the abundance of God's Word. For this will cause us to speak edifying words of love and faith and grace to all those who cross our path, and it is in this way

that we will be constant signs and wonders to a world that is in bondage to an ever increasing fear and darkness!

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 58:13-14; 1 Thessalonians 1:8-9; 1 Peter 5:6-7; Ephesians 4:29; Proverbs 18:21;

AUGUST 21st

DEFINING PERFECT OBEDIENCE

...."But know that the Lord has set apart the godly man for Himself; the Lord hears when I call to Him. Tremble, and do not sin; meditate in your heart upon your bed, and be still. Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and trust in the Lord....Thou hast put gladness in my heart....in peace I will both lie down and sleep, for Thou alone, O Lord, dost make me to dwell in safety".... Psalm 4:3-5, 7a, 8 NASB

What a joy it is to serve the Lord from a pure and obedient heart. What gladness fills the heart of all those who hearken diligently to the voice of the Holy Spirit and the Word of God before all else. Indeed, there are many times when our souls - even though they may be "renewed" to a great degree - have not quite captured the "fulness" of the revelation of God's will that has been revealed to our inner man [spirit] by the Holy Spirit. It is at such times that the child of God must "relentlessly pursue" the carrying out of the instructions they have been given by God. For, in matters such as this, any "hesitation" or reluctance becomes the doorway to doubt and unbelief - which in turn will lead to certain disobedience. When we are given a task to do we must, of course, first be certain that it lines up with the written Word of God and, in "knowing" that it does, we must be truly still before God with a sensitive heart - ever listening for the still small voice of the Holy Spirit. It is in this area of guidance where many believers depart from the "perfect" obedience that the Heavenly Father so desires of His children. For it is only continual fellowship with God that will bring us to the place where we can "hear" clearly the voice of our Good Shepherd above the noise and confusion and distractions of the world. Therefore, as we abide in the Word of God [and He abides in us] our lives will enter into the "rest" and divine assurance that is the spontaneous by-product of a heart that abides in perfect obedience. "Perfect" obedience - as defined by the wisdom of God - is a product of having both the "exact" knowledge of God's Word, through a "revelation" given by the Holy Spirit, and the wisdom and unction, that comes from hearing the voice of the Holy Spirit, moment to moment. This "abiding" wisdom then enables one to apply the "true" or "exact" knowledge they have had revealed to their hearts directly to the "circumstances" of the moment, thus keeping that child of God continually in the narrow path of perfect obedience - as they continually act upon the commands that they have been given. The key to this prosperous life of obedience is the time one spends "ministering" to the Father and His Word - in stillness before Him in the "inner chamber". This allows Him to commune with them, and also impart the deepest desires [thoughts and intentions] of His tender and loving heart towards them. One cannot enter into the presence of the Father in the "inner chamber" and not be spiritually strengthened for every task that is before them. It is in this place of intimate communion and fellowship that one is empowered to abide in a perfect obedience -

there is NO other way. These things that I have spoken of are the essence of the "true riches" and, indeed, it is certain that all else pales in comparison with abiding in the glorious presence of Almighty God!

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:17-23; Colossians 1:9-14; Romans 8:14; Proverbs 3:13-26; Psalm 91:1-16;

AUGUST 22ND

HOW OFTEN WE FORSAKE ALL THAT IS TRULY PRECIOUS

...."O Lord, rebuke me not in Your anger, nor discipline and chasten me in Your hot displeasure. Have mercy on me and be gracious to me, O Lord, for I am weak, faint and withered away. O Lord, heal me, for my bones are troubled. My inner self as well as my body is also exceedingly disturbed and troubled. But You, O Lord, how long until You return and speak peace to me? Return, to my relief, O Lord, deliver my life; save me for the sake of Your steadfast love and mercies. For in death there is no remembrance of You; in Sheol the state of the dead, who will give you thanks?".... Psalm 6:1-5 Amplified Translation

Moment to moment - as we carry out our pilgrimage in this earth - do we truly, with a holy fear, dread even the thought of a moment of lost communion and fellowship with the God we serve? How often we forsake all that is truly precious in order to fulfill our desire to please ourselves and those with whom we have to do, instead of seeking to please the Father with all of our being. How important it is for every child of God to walk in obedience to the Word of God - both the written Word and the spoken [prophetic] Word! For in diligently "maintaining" a perfect obedience and a clean heart before the Lord our heart will remain "sensitive" to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the heart of the Father. As we do those things that keep us sensitive before God we will be blessed with a continually increasing and keener sense of reverential awe towards the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, and we will be well on our way to walking in the fullness of our ministry in Christ. Herein lies the key to success and excellence of ministry. For in all we do in His name we must have the stamp of God's approval and blessing [divine empowerment], and to have such a seal calls for us to be ever mindful of our Heavenly Father's command to love Him with our whole being. A child of God who allows their thoughts to stray from the narrow path of perfect obedience will never be able to be a "pure" channel of God's blessing to those that they encounter. For the Father is not able to use greatly [or entrust His power to] those who still are inclined to place themselves ahead of His divine purposes. It is for this reason that we must bring our every thought captive to the [perfect] "obedience" of Christ for THEN we shall surely be empowered to have the same attitude in ourselves that was in Christ Jesus when He walked this earth.

Related Scriptures: Galatians 1:10; Matthew 7:13-14; Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Philippians 2:5-9;

AUGUST 23rd

THE CONTINUAL CLEANSING OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD: A KEY TO ONE WALKING IN THE FULLNESS OF THEIR INHERITANCE

I will give thanks to the Lord with all my heart; I will tell of Thy wonders. I will be glad and exult in Thee; I will sing praise to Thy name O most High. When my enemies turn back, they stumble and perish before Thee. For Thou has maintained my just cause; Thou dost sit on the throne judging righteously. Thou has rebuked the nations; Thou hast destroyed the wicked; Thou hast blotted out their name forever and ever. The enemy has come to an end in perpetual ruins, and Thou hast uprooted the cities; the very memory of them has perished. But the Lord abides forever; He has established His throne for judgement, and He will judge the world in righteousness; He will execute judgements for the peoples with equity. The Lord also will be a stronghold for the oppressed, a stronghold in times of trouble, and those who know Thy name will put their trust in Thee; for Thou, O Lord, hast not forsaken those who seek Thee" Psalm 9:1-10 NASB

Only those who have experienced the cleansing of the Blood of Jesus can truly know the awesome power that lies in that precious Blood. As one goes before the Heavenly Father with their heart open in a state of deep repentance - seeking forgiveness and cleansing from any act [or acts] of unrighteousness that they have committed - the power of the Blood may then be "fully" released into the life of that believer - cleansing them from all unrighteousness, and filling their heart with the peace that surpasses all human understanding; the peace [divine assurance] that comes only to the heart that places its full dependence upon the Word of God alone. How wonderful it is to be found clean before the Lord on a continual basis! What a marvellous thing it is to KNOW in our deepest heart of hearts that as we walk in faith and obedience, moment to moment, we have the security and joy of knowing that we are fulfilling the very thing for which we were created. In other words, we know above all else that we are right where we are supposed to be according to the Fathers scheme of things. In having that knowledge [revelation] what else is there that matters? Let every child of God forsake the sin which can so easily beset them, and lay aside any weight that would only hinder the experiencing of the "true" riches that our loving Father gives so freely to those that truly love Him.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 1:9; 1 John 2:1-6; Hebrews 10:19-25; Hebrews 9:22; Acts 20:28; Philippians 4:4-8; Hebrews 12:1-4; 1 Timothy 1:5;

AUGUST 24th

ABIDING IN THE HOLY PLACE

...."O Lord, who may abide in Thy tent? Who may dwell on Thy Holy hill? He who walks with integrity, and works righteousness, and speaks truth in his heart. He does not slander with his tongue, nor does evil to his neighbour, nor takes up a reproach against his friends; in whose eyes a reprobate is despised, but who honours those who fear the Lord; he swears to his own hurt, and does not change; he does not put out his money at interest, nor does he take a bribe against

the innocent. He who does these things will never be shaken".... Psalm 15:1-5 NASB

How do each of our hearts line up with the heart of God in this matter of abiding? To abide in Christ - that is, to abide in His Word - we must seek for one thing and one thing alone, and that is to do ALL the will of God from a pure heart [by continually walking in all of the "light" that we have]. For it is then that we will be found fully submitting ourselves to the absolute authority of God's Word and, thus, will His heart-attitude and character [which is love] be shed abroad continually in our hearts by the power of the Holy Spirit. It is the Father who empowers us to walk in His integrity, and this in turn will yield the peaceful fruit of righteousness in our lives. It is the Father who causes our heart motivations to be wholly conformed to the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. It is indeed God who empowers us in all things pertaining to the holy life we are called to. Every child of God must once and for all remove any "thought" or "notion" that causes them to trust in themselves for the carrying out of God's will. For it is only through our "abiding" in Christ that we are enabled [empowered] to carry out "our portion" in the Father's plan for the ages, and it is certain that we can do nothing "for" God apart from Christ. As we walk this earth we are called to be pure vessels of God's love at all times. But as we diligently seek to walk in a manner that refuses to violate the law of love, it is certain that, at times, we shall surely encounter many trials and persecutions that will cause us to choose between exercising the love of God and swearing to our own hurt OR - in many cases - remaining constant in our affections for both God and man [compromise], or the seeking of our "own" justification as a salve for our wounded self-life. It is only the filling of our hearts with an abundance of God's holy Word that will cause us to walk in love - regardless of circumstances. For there truly is no other way than Jesus Christ, and it is certain that whatever is done or spoken apart from Him will manifest in some way the prideful and rebellious nature of Satan - rather than the loving and faithful nature of God. Let us be those who call "Zion" our home, and let us make our abode in the secret place of His holy presence on a continual basis.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Romans 5:5; Hebrews 12:11; John 15:5; 1 Peter 1:14-16; Psalm 91:1; Matthew 12:33-37; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a;

AUGUST 25th

JESUS IS LORD OF BOTH HEAVEN AND EARTH!

...."The earth is the Lord's and all it contains, the world and those who dwell in it. For He has founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the rivers. Who may ascend into the hill of the Lord? And who may stand in His Holy place? He who has clean hands and a pure heart, who has not lifted up his soul to falsehood, and has not sworn deceitfully. He shall receive a blessing from the Lord and righteousness from the God of his salvation".... Psalm 24:1-5 NASB

There are many who do not yet have the revelation in their heart that Jesus Christ is the Lord of both Heaven and earth. For God, in His wisdom, has both decreed and given the nations and the peoples as His inheritance, and in this fact we find our divine justification for the preaching of the Gospel of the Kingdom to every creature - AS THE HOLY SPIRIT LEADS US.

There are many who - through fear - continue unknowingly [although they should know] to exalt the false and illegal authority of Satan - for he was stripped of all "authority" at Calvary. Although there are those, who, by an act of their will, remain ensconced [fixed firmly] in the "world" and, thus, allow themselves to remain under the control of the Evil One [both sinner and child of God alike], the Father has made the provision, in Christ, for ALL to be set free from every manifestation of the law of sin and death that came into the earth at the time of the fall of Adam. We must realize fully that Satan has no legal authority whatsoever in this earth. Even though he [Satan] may still work through those who align themselves with his will [which is the division and destruction of the Body of Christ and the hindering of the Kingdom of Heaven in the earth] he is entirely restricted by the hand of God and the faith of His holy people. Every believer must have a revelation that "all" authority - both in Heaven and on earth - has been given to Jesus - Who in turn handed that authority to His Body in order that the will of God [which is the destruction of Satan's strongholds] be carried out in the earth. For too long many Christians have "unknowingly", through ignorance caused by fear [and the hard-heartedness towards God and His Word that it brings], bowed their knee to Satan and his schemes. Let us always keep this one fact in the center of our hearts: Jesus Christ - NOT Satan - is Lord of ALL!

Related Scriptures: Psalm 2:1-9; Mark 16:15-18, 20; James 4:4; Romans 8:1-2; Matthew 28:18-20; Luke 10:19; 1 John 3:8; Acts 10:38;

AUGUST 26th

CONSUMED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT

...."For the backsliding of the simple shall slay them, and the careless ease of self-confident fools shall destroy them. But whoso hearkens to Me [wisdom] shall dwell securely and in confident trust, and shall be quiet without fear or dread of evil".... Proverbs 1:32-33 Amplified Translation

The Holy Spirit is ready to come into the life of every believer, in His fullness, that we might walk continually in the statutes of God, and keep His judgements [discernments]. He is longing to fill us with the water of life that we might become a fountain of His mighty strength, wisdom and love. As we drink of this "fullness", we will not be able to contain the blessing that He shall bestow upon us, and out of our innermost beings shall flow continual torrents of living water - torrents of living water that will pour forth upon all those who cross our path, enabling them to experience the life and light of God through us. If we will allow the Holy Spirit to "consume" us He will become to us the sum and substance of all good [righteous] things. Wisdom, peace, happiness joy, rest, strength, Protector, Guide and Provider. He will be our freedom from fear [for where the Spirit of the Lord is there is truly perfect liberty], and the distributor of all the gifts and blessings that the Heavenly Father can bestow upon a trusting heart. Indeed, the Holy Spirit is given in His fullest measure to those who "maintain" a deep earnestness and singleness of purpose in carrying out the will of the Father. One can NEVER experience the deeper things of God and the Kingdom without the surrender of "everything else" - and every form of self-desire. May God empower each of us to be diligent, single-minded and

self-sacrificial in order that we might be found concentrating [focussing] on the one thing that means all: to love the Lord our God with all of our being - spirit, soul and body. For in doing so we shall find that the Father is waiting to reward the true and pure heart - with Himself.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:18; John 7:37-38; 2 Corinthian 3:17; Galatians 5:22-23; 1 Corinthians 12:4-11; Luke 10:27;

AUGUST 27th

THE ESSENCE OF BELIEVING AND EFFECTIVE PRAYER

...."And this is the confidence which we have before Him, that, if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us. And if we know that He hears us in whatever we ask, we know that we have the requests which we have asked from Him".... 1 John 5:14-15 NASB

In order to pray according to the heart of the Father we must appear before Him often and, thus, "allow" our will to enter into His will and our thought to enter into His thought [mind]. As we habitually live in the presence of God, daily ministering to Him as our first priority, we will indeed become familiar with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart, and through this process of "assimilation" we will surely be enabled to pray in accordance with the will of God, and continually have great and powerful results in our prayer! It is the Holy Spirit who leads us into the knowledge of the Father's purposes and plans, and it is only while fellowshiping with Him that we will have revealed to us His will for our lives individually - and for the corporate Church. Without close fellowship and obedience to the Word of God our "prayer lives" shall be destitute of both power and results. The continual renewing of our mind, will, and emotions through the Word of God - and by the power of the Holy Spirit - will bring us to the place wherein our every prayer [word] will "hallow" God's name, bring the Kingdom into manifestation, and cause the will of God to prevail, on earth as in Heaven. When we pray in accordance with God's will our prayers will shake up the powers of darkness, and will have a great and devastating affect upon the schemes of Satan. For this reason, the Evil One will attempt to rise up against us in order to hinder our prayers. For it is certain that when our prayers initiate from the heart of God, and we believe "fully" that the words that we utter shall come to pass, they will both touch and damage the powers of darkness - without fail! Herein lies spiritual warfare of the highest degree! But such effective prayer will call forth Satanic assault [resistance] against us and, therefore, we must be diligent at "all" times to guard against his wiles. It is certain that the Evil One is deadly serious in his "attempts to stop our prayers, so we must be determined to "pursue" his strongholds until he and his forces are consumed, and his captives set free - always keeping in mind that the "essence" of believing prayer [and the absolute faith behind it] is obedience in our own lives to the Word of God, and the voice of the Holy Spirit - Who gives us utterance.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:5-15; 2 Samuel 22:1-51; Romans 12:2; 1 Thessalonians 5:17; 1 Peter 5:5-8;

AUGUST 28th

THE VERY ESSENCE AND POWER OF THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM IS FOUND IN OBEDIENCE TO IT

...."Let every soul put himself habitually in subjection to authorities who hold position over them, for there is not an authority except that ordained by God. Moreover, the existing authorities stand permanently ordained by God. So that the one who sets himself in array against the authority, against the ordinance of God has set himself, with the result that he is in a permanent position of antagonism against the ordinance. And those who resist shall receive for themselves judgement. For the rulers are not a terror to the good work but to the evil. Now, do you desire not to be afraid of authority? Keep on doing the good, and you will have commendation from him for he is God's servant to you for good. But if you are habitually doing that which is evil, be fearing, for not in vain is he wearing the sword, for he is God's servant, an executor of wrath upon the one who practices the evil".... Romans 13:1-4 Kenneth S. Wuest Translation

God's Kingdom is that realm wherein the will of God is carried out without any interference. The Father purposes that we be His Church [called out ones: set apart for a distinct purpose] and, thus, we are ordained to be the vessel by which God's authority is established in the earth. The Father desires the entire Church to give His Word "absolute" preeminence in their lives - in order that His authority prevail in the earth, and there be NO rebellion in the midst of His people. The Heavenly Father expects full - not "partial" - obedience from His children, for the very essence and power of the Gospel of the Kingdom is found in obedience to it. The root cause of "all" disobedience is a desire to rebel against God [hidden or otherwise]. Our purification from these roots of rebellion that are found in the "old nature" is effected through a continual obedience to the truth. This abiding obedience allows the precious Blood of Jesus to continually cleanse us from sin, and brings us to the place wherein a "righteousness-consciousness" [a continual awareness of who we are in Christ] has predominance over a "sin-consciousness" - and the desire to live for ourselves. This, in turn, allows us to walk in the "fullness" of God's authority - authority that belongs to us, in Christ. Believers would best be called "obeyers", for we are to be subject to the authority of God [the Word of God] as well as to believe in [obey] Him. To those who have a revelation in their heart of God's absolute authority, even a slight act of disobedience will cause them to realize that they have been rebellious towards God; but those who do not have a revelation of God's authority [absolute truth] have no idea how rebellious they are, and consequently they can be greatly used by Satan against other children of God! "All" rebellion must be erased from the Church in order that the kingdom of God in the earth might not be blocked or hindered in any way in this final hour. Those who truly desire to obey God will have no difficulty discerning His authority [true delegated authorities], but the one who resists authority resists God and, in this most critical season, those who resist the Holy Spirit will incur judgement. Every child of God must come to the deep realization that a failure to subject [submit] themselves to God's authority at any time is rebellion against Him, and if they are wilfully rebellious towards God then they will "unconsciously" be a "help" to the forces of Anti-Christ, in some way. In this last hour the responsibility on the Church is immense, but as the

will and command of God find free passage in the hearts of His children, His Kingdom shall surely come and be firmly established, first in the hearts of the people - and then in all the earth.

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 1:22-25; Matthew 28:18-20; Luke 10:19; 2 Timothy 2:22-26; Ephesians 4:11-16; Matthew 6:9-10;

AUGUST 29th

EVERY ACTION TAKE AND EVERY WORD SPOKEN IN THE NAME OF THE LORD WILL BE VINDICATED!

...."Yet wisdom is vindicated by her deeds".... Matthew 11:19 NASB

When the child of God acts upon the wisdom of God the action that was taken will always come to light as the "perfect action" - whether or not this is shown immediately or some time down the road. It is a spiritual law. As one acts on the Word of God, even though it would seem easier to handle or control the given situation by their own efforts, the absolute stand they take upon God's Word in faith will always produce His greatest blessing, and will allow His perfection [love and truth] to shine forth. As the children of God depend upon the Word of God, alone, in EVERY circumstance and situation every word spoken and every action taken will show forth the wisdom of God, and they will be vindicated [sometimes very quickly and sometimes further on down the road] in all that they have said and done in the name of the Lord. Regardless of how much shame or disgrace this world "attempts" to heap upon us [for indeed in our obedience we will always walk in ways that seem foolish to the natural man] we need never fear! For the discerning heart - that is, those who truly are seeking God, will see and recognize those that are sent from God, and it is certain that those who have given themselves totally to operate in the wisdom of God will be "open vessels" of God's love and power, and they will be a sign to all who cross their path in this most glorious hour. Those of God's children who persist in relying on their own darkened understanding rather than the wisdom of God shall [in the comfort they have sought to attain by their alliance with the powers of darkness] be in a continual state of need, spirit, soul, body and materially, and darkness will abound in their lives - and, because of these things, they will not be able to recognize the true works of the Kingdom. Every child of God must come to the realization that the Father has never made a provision anywhere in His Word for His people to walk apart from that Word [His Will]. For too long many children of God have been content to ride the crest [flow] of worldliness as a wave - forsaking both the wisdom and the blessings of God in their fear and selfishness. Having little or no revelation of the "Divine requirement" they go their own way - misrepresenting the Lord Jesus Christ, and "allowing" themselves to be vessels of Satan's lies and persecution against the faithful ones of God. In this last hour the heart of the Father would ask this question to those of His children who continue to rely on the darkened wisdom of the world: "Why is it that My wisdom and provision is insufficient to meet all of your needs in the earth?"

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:5-9; 2 Corinthians 5:7; Isaiah 60:1-3; John 15:5; James 4:4; Luke 10:27; Romans 12:1-2;

AUGUST 30th

IT IS ONLY IN THE WORD OF GOD THAT WE HAVE A "SURETY"

...."Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts upon them, may be compared to a wise man, who built his house upon the rock. And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and burst against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded upon the rock. And everyone who hears these words of Mine, and does not act upon them, will be like a foolish man, who built his house upon the sand. And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and burst against that house; and it fell, and great was its fall".... Matthew 7:24-27 NASB

Great shall be the works of those children of God who rely on the Holy Spirit to guide their every move in this hour. One is not able to comprehend fully at this time the good things that the Heavenly Father has for those who will forsake all to walk in faith and obedience before Him! He has called each of us, as His children, to live by His Word alone, and it is certain that it is ONLY in His Word that we have a "surety" [something clearly established and assured]. For His Word abides forever - and, indeed, He is the same yesterday, today, and forever. It is the deepest heart desire of the Father for each of His children to walk with Him moment by moment - in order that "all" of our steps might be ordered by Him - and regardless of "any" circumstance we might come across in the physical realm, to take His Word [and the power that is inherent in that Word] and "control" [in faith and love] every situation into which we are led. Whether one realizes it or not the time has come, and the position has been reached, wherein every child of God is going to have to learn how to use their faith in order to control every facet of their lives. In this last hour every child of God will either "control" [through the power of the Holy Spirit] or "be controlled" [by the Evil One and his forces]! The time has come where it will no longer be possible to "get by" as a Christian fellowshipping with, and conforming to, the "world". For the "heavy rains" are fast approaching, and "every" foundation must be firmly built upon the "rock of revealed knowledge". As the "Divine requirement" is "fully revealed" to the hearts of those who truly love God they will see clearly that they are indeed called to love Him with their "whole" heart and soul [and body]. How the Father's heart is saddened when He sees many of His children continuing to fellowship with the world. For He knows that the whole world lies in the power of the Evil One [and so should we], and that as one forsakes His glorious Provision and, thus, continues to harden their heart against Him [through their desire to conform themselves to the ways of the world] they will surely be led into an area of death and destruction by Satan. Let those who have ears to hear, hear, for the hour is late and we must get our houses in order. For the return of our Lord - first to His Church, and then for His Church - draws nearer with each passing day .

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 3:20; 1 Peter 1:25a; Hebrews 13:8; Zechariah 10:1; Luke 10:27; Romans 12:2; 1 John 5:19; James 4:4-10;

AUGUST 31ST

THE FATHER WILL SUSTAIN US IN THE PATH OF HIS WILL

...."And He has said to me, My grace is sufficient for you, for power is perfected in weakness. Most gladly therefore, I will rather boast about my weaknesses, that the power of Christ may dwell in me. Therefore I am well content with weaknesses, with insults, with distresses, with persecutions, with difficulties, for Christ's sake; for when I am weak, then I am strong".... 2 Corinthians 12:9-10 NASB

As children of God we need to continually direct every one of our energies towards carrying out the revealed will of God, and the furthering [establishing] of His Kingdom in the earth. As we are obedient, moment to moment, there will be times wherein it seems that we are at an end of our strength - or our desire to carry on doing God's will. It is at this precise moment [if we will simply refuse to take matters into our own hands] that the Father is enabled to manifest His power to a greater degree in our lives, and sustain us in the path of His Will - regardless of any outside pressures or manifestation of evil that is present. Many children of God refuse to "empty" themselves in order to present themselves a living and holy sacrifice before God, and yet they take the time to ponder the fact that there is some form of "lack" in many areas of their lives. All who are continuing on in their own understanding in a spirit of self-sufficiency in this hour need to come to a deep realization [revelation] of the fact that God is both willing and able to meet their needs by "His" wisdom and power. Many desire to have the supernatural, miracle-working power of God displayed in their lives, but yet an inherent tendency remains within them [because of their refusal to take the steps that would cause their minds to be renewed by the power of God's Word] to fall back into a reliance on their own darkened understanding. Every believer who truly desires to do God's will needs to continually set themselves in a position wherein, emptying themselves of all in their lives that is not of God and, thus making no provision for the flesh, they place their reliance completely on His wisdom and power. For it is only in our faith and obedience to the commands of God [self-denial] that will enable us to walk "above" the realm of the natural and be partakers of the "fulness" of God's Kingdom in the power of His strength and wisdom.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; 1 Thessalonians 5:17; Romans 12:1-2; Proverbs 3:5-7; Romans 13:14; Matthew 6:33;

SEPTEMBER 1st

THE WORLD NEEDS TO SEE A DEMONSTRATION OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD - IN POWER

...."Beloved, I pray that in all respects you may prosper and be in good health, just as your soul prospers".... 3 John 2 NASB

It is of the utmost importance for every believer to establish in their heart the true meaning of the word "prosperity" as seen through the eyes of God - not being satisfied until a deeper and fuller definition has been "revealed" to them by the Spirit of God. For it is then, and

only then, that the child of God will begin to direct their energies toward obtaining [believing and receiving] "all" that the Father has provided for them in Christ - rather than being continuously deceived into directing themselves into areas wherein the sole purpose of their "efforts" is to fulfil the "endless lust" for things that are apart from [the will of] God. For it is in this way that Satan seeks to control and dominate the children of God [by keeping them apart from the "true" prosperity offered to them in Christ Jesus]. He aims to keep them in a "pattern" wherein they are constantly sowing to the flesh - thus reaping corruption and darkness in their walks instead of a continual and ever-deepening revelation of the absolute truths of the Kingdom. We must realize that the Evil One is not opposed to using any method that will keep us in a place outside the covenants of God [through our fear and unbelief]. For it is certain that once we open our hearts to experience the "fullness" of our inheritance we will surely become a "vessel" of that blessing to "all" those around us. And, in presenting a true and proper image of the One we serve, the will and desire of the Heavenly Father to prosper His children in all things, will become evident through us to those who picture Him as a withdrawn and austere God. As in all things pertaining to our life in Christ, we must always have our priorities in the proper position in order that we experience only what God has planned for us - devoid of any desire to obtain that which leads only to self-satisfaction and death. How numerous are the "mental ascensions" and "pre-conceived notions" that are a product of the unrenewed mind - and which have served only to rob the church of its rightful blessing of divine prosperity in the earth. Having been given the opportunity, Satan has kept many parts of the church in poverty and sickness, thus keeping them "neutralized" as far as coming against him [and his strongholds] goes. It is time for every true believer to lay down "all" that would hinder the blessings of God [the Father's best] from flowing to them and become all that they are called to be in Christ - for there is a "world" that needs to see a demonstration of the Kingdom of God in power that the multitudes might come to know the One True God - as He is in all of His Glory.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-8; Galatians 6:7-8; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 1 John 3:8; Proverbs 14:12; Luke 10:19;

SEPTEMBER 2nd

HIS GREAT POWER TOWARD US WHO BELIEVE

...."And what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe"....
Ephesians 1:19 NASB

Revelation knowledge enables us to "know" the will of the Father, and it is His power alone that continually enables us to accomplish that Will. The power of God is so great on our behalf that unless He opens our eyes we will never be able to see just how great it is. Our spiritual progress, as Christians, is not judged by how much power we "obtain" from the Lord, but rather by the amount of revealed knowledge we have of that power - "toward us who believe". Although it is at the moment we are born-again that God puts the "treasure in the earthen vessel", it takes an entire lifetime to discover how great and how precious the true and exact knowledge [absolute truth] of God is. We will make little or no progress if we do not

pursue diligently a "progressive" revelation of God's Word from the time we are born anew. Many believers have never "allowed" their revelation of Jesus Christ to be expanded. Therefore, they have only the initial revelation they received [the New Birth], and because of their lack of diligence towards their relationship with the Father and His Word even that revelation has become dim and distant - and, thus, the passion they once had to pursue the perfect will of God [and intimate relationship with Him] has all but died out. The key to the successful and victorious Christian life is seeing God's Word [Will] with the eyes of our heart, for it is in this place - and in this place alone - that we shall come to know Him and, thus, learn to depend upon [trust] Him for all things. It is never because we ask the Father to give us something that He therefore "works" in us. Anything we could ever ask for to fulfil His will - we "already have", in Christ! What is truly needed is for the Father to reveal His Word to us [through the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] that we may truly "see". For in seeing with the eyes of our heart, and continually acting in obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit we shall surely come into a "perfect" experience and knowledge of the character and heart [love] of the Father. The child of God should not come before the Father pleading and pleading for that which they are lacking, but rather they should come before Him with the attitude of coming to "see" what they already possess in Christ - and, in gaining a deeper revelation of that very thing, apply it to the need of the moment in faith. We must never ask God to pour upon us more power from "outside". We must ask Him to cause us to discover and to see more of what is already in us and, as He opens our eyes to see, we shall only praise Him more and more for all that we have already been given in Jesus Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]!

Related Scriptures: 1 John 4:4; 2 Corinthians 4:7; 2 Corinthians 9:8; 2 Timothy 2:20-21; Psalm 119:1-16; Romans 8:14-17; Philippians 4:19;

SEPTEMBER 3rd

ABSOLUTE FAITH [PERFECT LOVE AND PERFECT OBEDIENCE] IS THE SPONTANEOUS BY-PRODUCT OF THE "REVEALED" KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD THAT DWELLS IN OUR HEART

...."If you abide in Me and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire] and it shall be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

One thing, and one thing alone, enables us, as believers, to walk as "overcomers" in all that we do and say - and that is an "absolute" faith. It is as we abide in the Word of God, and the Word abides in us, that overcoming faith shall continually be found rising up in our heart. Perfect faith [love and obedience] is the spontaneous by-product of the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word that dwells in our hearts. As we "allow" the Holy Spirit to reveal the Word to us daily - having kept the Word close to our heart [and mouth] at all times - we will begin to receive a deeper revelation of the awesome authority we have been given in Christ, and through our continued diligence we will have the necessary faith [love] to carry out the will of God in every situation we find ourselves in. Due to the fact that every child of God [should they so desire] is able to know fully the will of God in any given moment, it is certain that overcoming faith is

NOT beyond their reach. For too long, because of ignorance, "laziness" [born of fear] and rebellion, many children of God have settled into a position of constant defeat and failure in their lives - having disregarded the Word of God [and the supernatural wisdom of God] for their "own" darkened understanding. This is not at all pleasing to the Father who has made such a wondrous provision, in Christ, for our deliverance from every temporal evil that could possibly befall us as we walk out our calling in this final hour. Whenever we do not "know" [with a heart-knowledge] the revealed will of God we are unable to exercise faith [or obedience]. Therefore, our first priority before we undertake God's work to any degree is to have His will clearly revealed to our heart by the Holy Spirit. If we are in doubt as to the will of God, we will doubt in our heart [to some degree] the success and fulfilment of those things for which we are believing God. If we do not have a revelation of the absolute victory and authority of Jesus Christ [Who is Absolute Truth] then we will surely fail to exercise the necessary faith that allows us to "overwhelmingly conquer" in all things. Let us be found "saturating" our heart with the Word of God in this season - for, in doing so, we shall surely enter into the place of "abiding" in a perfect obedience before the Father.

Related Scriptures: Mark 11:23-24; Matthew 12:33-37; John 16:33; John 8:31-32; Romans 8:35-39; Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18;

SEPTEMBER 4th

DAILY NOURISHMENT IN THE "INNER CHAMBER" - THE KEY TO AN OVERCOMING FAITH

...."Let me hear Thy lovingkindness in the morning; for I trust in Thee; teach me the way in which I should walk; for to Thee I lift up my soul. Deliver me, O Lord, from my enemies; I take refuge in Thee".... Psalm 143:8-9 NASB

It is in the early morning hours, when we are fresh from a good night's rest, that we must seek from God's Word all that we need to continue on the course of His will - for that particular day and beyond. Whether we meditate on one verse or ten chapters depends fully on the leading of the Holy Spirit for each individual on any given day. If we do not take the time to store up the Word in our heart in the morning before we venture out into the "world", we should not be surprised if the world - and its ways [fear, worry, selfishness, pride etc.] - assume first place in our heart during the day. For in our failure to give the Father the "first fruits" of our day we will have neglected our only means of starting in [and staying in] advance of the world. The Lord gives us sleep in order that we might throw off the weariness of the day and He gives us the morning to make a new beginning each day with a fresh spirit and divine energy. It is only in the morning hours that we are truly able to devote our full, fresh and undiminished energy to the Lord. It is then that we are able to fully gather in the "spiritual food" we need while the blessing of the night's rest is upon us - and before we face the corruption and potential defilement of the world. All those who truly desire to serve God and walk in all of His ways, will come to cherish their precious fellowship and communion with Him each morning in the "inner chamber". Every child of God must guard their heart with all diligence in this matter - for it is certain that the life of

faith that is NOT nourished afresh each morning will not endure successfully the attacks of the Evil One. As one diligently spends the first hour[s] of their day with the Lord they will surely experience the Word of God in ways that they have not known before - and a definite and sure "spiritual transaction" will take place - a spiritual transaction [impartation of divine power] that will cause them to be both spiritually alert [aware of the Enemy's schemes] - and overcome in all things. Every child of God must lay aside everything that stands in the way of faith [and obedience] in this final hour. If the giving of the first hours of our day have not been reserved for fellowship with the Father and His Word, then we must change this immediately - for to serve the Lord with "all" of our heart we must truly be found giving Him first place in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Exodus 16:21; Psalm 63:1-8; Hosea 6:3; Mark 1:35; Genesis 19:27; Psalm 90:14; Song of Solomon 7:12;

SEPTEMBER 5th

IT IS ONLY THE CONTINUAL SEEKING AFTER [WITH OUR WHOLE HEART] A "REVELATION" OF THE FATHER'S WORD [WILL] THAT WILL CAUSE US TO BE CONTINUALLY CONFORMED TO HIS WILL IN OUR THOUGHTS, OUR WORDS AND OUR ACTIONS

...."Wherewith shall a young man cleanse His way? By taking heed and keeping watch on himself according to Your Word, conforming his life to it. With my whole heart have I sought You, inquiring for and of You, and yearning for You; O let me not wander or step aside either in ignorance or wilfully from Your commandments. Your Word I have laid up in my heart, that I might not sin against You. Blessed are You, O Lord; teach me Your statutes. With my lips I have declared and recounted all the ordinances of Your mouth. I have rejoiced in the way of Your testimonies, as much as in all riches. I will meditate on Your precepts and have respect to Your ways, the paths of life marked out by Your laws. I will delight myself in Your statutes; I will not forget Your Word".... Psalm 119:9-16 Amplified Translation

There is only one way to live the life that we are called to live in Christ - and that is according to the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will]. It is only the continual "seeking" of the revelation of that Word [Will] with our whole heart that will cause us to be conformed to the will of the Father in our thoughts, our words and our actions. Every child of God needs to have a deep and reverent fear of "wandering away" from the commandments [Will] of God. There are many believers who plead ignorance of God's will in order to continue on in their own selfish desires, but the time has come wherein ignorance of God's Word - wilful or otherwise - will leave the child of God "open" to extreme satanic attack in this most critical hour. To the degree one hardens their heart towards the Father and His Word, it is to that degree that they will prevent the entrance of that Word into their heart and, thus, they will "allow" themselves to be steered by the Evil One into ever increasing darkness and confusion. Every child of God must come to the place wherein they rejoice in doing the will of God MORE THAN ANYTHING ELSE! At any given time we are going to be found doing either our own will [as the result of self-desire] or the will of God as a result of our perfect heart-agreement with Him. There are no other alternatives! As we

make God's Word our delight on a daily basis we will be kept by the Holy Spirit on the narrow path of perfect obedience, and the Father's ways will become our ways and our ways His ways. And, by the power of His Word, we shall be continually transformed and renewed in our hearts and minds - and our every "motivation" shall seek only to glorify and exalt His holy Name to the greatest degree - in any given moment.

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 1:30; Matthew 12:34-37; Matthew 4:4; Psalm 119:129-130; John 15:7; Romans 12:2;

SEPTEMBER 6th

SUPERNATURAL HOPE [REVELATION] - THE SURE AND STEADFAST ANCHOR OF OUR SOUL

...."accordingly God also, in His desire to show more convincingly and beyond doubt, to those who were to inherit the promise, the unchangeableness of His purpose and plan, intervened [mediated] with an oath. This was so that by two unchangeable things, His promise and His oath, in which it is impossible for God to ever prove false or deceive us, we who have fled to Him for refuge might have mighty indwelling strength and strong encouragement to grasp and hold fast the hope appointed for us and set before us. Now we have this hope as a sure and steadfast anchor of the soul; it cannot slip and it cannot break down under whoever steps out upon it - a hope that reaches farther and enters into the very certainty of the presence within the veil, where Jesus has entered in for us in advance".... Hebrews 6:17-20 Amplified Translation

What a tremendous blessing it is to have a deep revelation in our heart that the God we serve is NEVER going to fail us nor forsake us. As we, daily, cast our entire lives upon Him we will begin to see clearly the fact that He is watching "diligently" over His Word [Will] to perform it in the earth - on our behalf. As we are obedient day by day we will learn to truly cast "all" of our cares [dependence] upon Him, and we will begin to experience [and walk in] a deep and abiding trust in His perfect integrity towards us. As we meditate in the Word of God moment by moment - continually bringing each one of our thoughts in line with the "revealed" knowledge of the Father's will, His Word will truly become the "anchor" of our soul, and His peace will "rule" [reign] over our heart and mind. As we pursue the will of God with great intensity we will find ourselves continually in the "secret place" of God's presence and, in this place, we shall truly come to understand what it means to walk in faith, and dwell [abide] in the Kingdom. As we spiritually mature, through an ever increasing dependence upon the Word of God, we will come to understand clearly that even though we are walking this earth "physically", all things with which we have to do are now controlled by the power of the Holy Spirit dwelling [abiding] within us. It is only as we "allow" the Word of God to enter into our heart "unhindered", that we shall come to the full realization that His holy Word is infallible - and, in having such a great surety, we shall continually be found exercising an "absolute" faith, thus causing the will of God to be accomplished and established through us in the earth - both individually and corporately. Every child of God must allow themselves to be brought to the place by the Holy Spirit [through a continued "yieldedness"] where the Word of God is always more real to them than any physical

circumstances they might encounter. For it is only in this place of an absolute faith and trust that the Evil One cannot "touch" us, and it is only in this place that we will have an abiding and "supernatural hope" - a supernatural hope that is the sure and steadfast anchor of our soul.

Related Scriptures: Jeremiah 1:12; Joshua 1:5-9; 1 Peter 5:6-7; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Psalm 91:1; Psalm 57:1-2; 1 John 5:18-19; Romans 4:18-22;

SEPTEMBER 7th

THROUGH THE POWER OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS THE FATHER BROKE DOWN AND DESTROYED EVERY BARRIER THAT WOULD KEEP US FROM A PERFECT AND LOVING FELLOWSHIP AND RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbor as yourself".... Luke 10:27 NASB

The most important thing for every Christian to gain a clear understanding of in this most critical hour is that the Father requires us to love and serve Him with EVERY fiber of our being. Throughout the past twenty centuries Satan has gone to great lengths to keep the children of God in the dark concerning "The Divine Requirement" [Luke 10:27]. His deceptive practices and tactics in this area have been crucial to his evil scheme to keep the children of God out of a perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". For the inner chamber [the secret place of His presence] is a place wherein there is both a continual flowing of divine light, and the empowerment necessary for one to walk [and keep on walking] right down the center of the narrow path of perfect obedience. In keeping the children of God out of fellowship with the Father and His Word [in His presence] he is able to keep them in a place of darkness, and believing his lies - with a view to controlling them through fear. We know from the Scriptures that our God is the same yesterday, today and forever and, thus, as we look back to the beginning of His Creation we can see clearly that He created Adam [mankind] for fellowship with Him - and also to have "full" authority in the earth. From the time of the Fall it has been the Father's main focus - through the plan of Redemption - to restore His beloved creation back to Himself and, thus, at Calvary - through the power of the precious Blood of Jesus - He broke down and destroyed EVERY barrier that would keep us from a perfect and loving fellowship and relationship with Him. Another very important part in this restoration to intimate fellowship with God is that EVERYTHING concerning the establishment [and operation] of the true Church, and the entrance into the fullness of Kingdom-living is predicated upon the very fellowship [relationship] with the Father and His Word that we have been restored to, in Christ. For, indeed, it is ONLY intimacy with God that will empower one to make a perfect transition into the fullness of Kingdom-living and Kingdom-position [destiny] in this final hour.

intimacy: characterized by pronounced closeness of friendship or association; deeply personal;

fullness: the state or quality of being full;

transition: the act or state of passing from one place, condition or action, to another; the time, period or place of such passage;

Related Scriptures: Psalm 27:4-6; Hebrews 13:8; Hebrews 4:16;

SEPTEMBER 8th

THE END OF ALL FOOLISH CONTROVERSIES

...."let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth but only such a word as is good for edification, according to the need of the moment, that it may give grace to those who hear"....
Ephesians 4:29 NASB

The days ahead shall bring forth the end of all "foolish controversies" - and the "spirits of self-exaltation" behind them - in the midst of all those who truly love God. The Father has shown me that He will call to account every "idle word" spoken in the midst of His people. Every word spoken shall be exposed immediately for what it is due to a great release of the "revelatory gifts" [word of knowledge, word of wisdom, discerning of spirits] in the Body of Christ in these days - and, thus, shall the "unwholesome word" be removed from the midst of God's people. This shall become a divine "reality" in the midst of all those who truly love God, and it will result in a "great acceleration" of the spoken word coming to pass [see word of prophecy below] - whether that word was spoken in faith and love or in fear and self-exaltation [hatred]. Jesus will "finally" be given His rightful Lordship over our "words" in the days ahead! It is the great responsibility of every child of God - and most certainly the apostles and prophets! - to let no "unwholesome" word proceed from their mouth. Jesus has said that every one of our words will be judged and so they shall! Let us with holy reverence guard our hearts [mouths] with "all" diligence that we might continually speak words of life and light and love to all those who cross our path.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 12:36-37;

Word of Prophecy:

**"THE WORDS THAT ONE SPEAKS IN THIS LAST HOUR ARE COMING TO PASS
IN A CONTINUALLY GREATER DEGREE OF ACCELERATION!"**

....*"The words that one speaks in this last hour are coming to pass in a continually greater degree of acceleration! The reason that this is so, and shall continue to be so, is because the "warfare" between the "kingdoms" - the Kingdom of Heaven and the "kingdom" of darkness [the world] - has heightened it to such a great degree that the "residents" of each kingdom are becoming more and more proficient with their "believing mechanism". To those whose feet are firmly entrenched in the world; their fear, and their "allegiance" to it, has become so perfected - due to the continuous onslaught of the Evil One and his schemes against them - that they truly believe in their heart [without being "conscious" of it in their mind] the lies of the Evil One. That*

is, those who are bound by darkness, are for the most part unaware of not only the words that they speak [in fear], but also of their devastating effect upon themselves and upon all those who cross their path! On the other hand all those of My beloved children whose feet are firmly planted in My Kingdom, and upon My Word have had their "faith" developed to such a high degree that in this time their "words" - which are a product of My words abiding in their heart and the pure motivations that continually arise from within [spiritual impulses] - shall immediately begin to penetrate, not only the hearts of all those who come with "hearing" but also their words shall begin to change immediately "any" physical circumstances or situations that need changing and truly I say to you, the earth shall see more "miracles" take place in the time between now and the "catching away" of My Church than have been seen in the entire history of mankind!

"THIS IS THE TIME OF FINAL PREPARATION"

This is the time of the "final preparation" of My spotless and unblemished Church! This is the time wherein all those who truly love Me shall lay aside any and all ground of strife and division between them in the Spirit of true unity [love]. And thus, as they finally "approach" the vast amounts of revelation knowledge available to them - revelation knowledge that is both entering in and expanding to a continually greater - day by day - the "fulness" of the former and latter "rains" shall merge. And the product of this shall surely cause the instantaneous release of My pure and unadulterated power [life] and the "lid of darkness" that has kept the captives in bondage shall be ripped apart and so shall My light enter into even the "stronghold of strongholds" and in that instant all those remaining in the earth shall make the decision in their heart to love Me or to run from Me and truly I say to you, those who run to Me shall be led immediately into the place from which they shall begin to fulfil My highest will and purpose for them until the catching away of the Church. And all those who run from Me shall run - in their fear and rebellion - into that place in which they shall begin to fulfil the fulness of the "ministry of death and darkness". For by the rebellious decision of their heart they shall become mere "pawns" in the schemes of the Evil One - to be held captive and be completely dominated by the spirit of antichrist!"....

SEPTEMBER 9th

A DEEP AND ABIDING REVELATION OF THE CROSS MUST BE FOUND IN THE HEART OF ALL THOSE WHO WOULD TRULY LIVE FOR GOD

...."So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the Lord of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch".... Malachi 3:18-4:1 NASB

In this last of the last hour only those who have laid their lives down ENTIRELY shall be found fit for the carrying out of the "true" Kingdom works that the Father so desires to manifest

in this season. It is for this very reason that a deep and abiding revelation of the Cross must be found in the heart of all those who would truly live for God. Without a deep and abiding revelation of the futility [vanity] of anything that is apart from Christ then one shall SURELY be found on the outside looking in - as the Glorious Church radically impacts the world in this hour. In these days, we must not be found viewing those things that surround us with any sort of natural progression in mind - but, rather the miraculous intervention and progression of God, Himself. These are the days wherein the atmosphere of the Kingdom shall overtake and consume all those whose hearts are wholly given to God - all those truly seeking first the establishment of God's Kingdom [first in the hearts of men and then physically in the earth]. What is about to happen has never been seen in the earth before - apart from a few glorious glimpses over the centuries and, thus, we must be a people who have allowed themselves to be perfectly prepared in every way - from on high. As the prophet Malachi wrote so many years ago, we shall once again be able to distinguish between those who truly serve God and those who do not [those who love God with all of their heart and those who do not] - as the Glorious Church enters into the fullness of her authority in Christ. As the Church [both individually and corporately] becomes a holy and pure vessel in the hands of the Father a great light shall begin to shine forth in this hour - a holy fire that shall expose every work of darkness in its path - setting all those free who truly desire to be set free [Acts 2:21].

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:33; John 15:5; John 6:63; Deuteronomy 8:18; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

SEPTEMBER 10th

THE IMPORTANCE OF MAINTAINING A CLEAR AND ETERNAL PERSPECTIVE

...."For momentary, light affliction is producing for us an eternal weight of glory far beyond all comparison, while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen; for the things which are seen are temporal, but the things which are not seen are eternal".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 NASB

Eternity has literally begun for us, as Christians. Everything that is being said and done by us now is having a distinct effect upon our "positioning" - both now and in the ages to come. As faithful servants of God we must maintain - with a perfect diligence - a clear, eternal perspective. The more that Satan can get the child of God to "focus" on the natural realm [self and the world] the more he can control them! But if we both have, and maintain, eternal perspective we can move freely and flow freely in the Spirit KNOWING by faith and revelation [the divine assurance abiding within our heart] that we are accomplishing everything that the Father has called and empowered us to accomplish.

A GLORIOUS TIME - LIKE NO OTHER - IS UPON US!

Many things are unfolding in these days and it should cause a great excitement to rise up in the heart that is faithful and pure! Our God is in control - and He is indeed God Almighty! A

glorious time - like no other - is upon us! All those who are faithful and obedient to God are about to enter into a realm they never thought possible this side of Heaven! But let it be clearly understood: ONLY those who are "wholly given" to God - those diligently seeking to walk in obedience to their "heavenly calling" at ALL cost to themselves will enter into the fullness of their glorious "Kingdom-position".

WE ARE GOING TO BEGIN TO SEE UNHINDERED EXPLOSIONS OF GOD'S POWER THROUGH HIS PEOPLE

We are called - as the Glorious Church - to be imparters of the life and light and love and truth and wisdom of God! In this final hour, as the Glorious Church begins to rise up in the earth, we are going to begin to see unhindered explosions of God's power through His people. This will literally turn the "world" upside down! Therefore, we should no longer be a people who are attempting to maintain the "status quo", but rather a people who are constantly and diligently seeking the fullness of the Father's will and plan for the remainder of this dispensation. The things that are about to manifest in the glorious days ahead are literally "incomprehensible" to even the most sanctified intellect, and this is precisely why we MUST be a people who walk entirely by revelation knowledge - a people who are "fused" into the mind of Christ. We must be a people who are "acclimatized" - spirit, soul and body to the presence and the ways of God. In this final hour, the failure of one to put themselves in a position to be "acclimatized" will most certainly cause them to be "paralyzed" [both spiritually and physically] in their "attempt" to carry out the will of God - the reason being, they neglected the intimate fellowship that the Father required of them and, thus, they have no "revelation" of His heart or plan. Let every child of God be found pursuing the intimate fellowship with the Father [in the "inner chamber"] that He requires of them - for in this way they will surely have a revelation of His pattern and plan for the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Ephesians 5:27;

SEPTEMBER 11th

ALL GROUND OF "MISTRUST" - AND THE FEAR AND UNBELIEF THAT IT PERPETUATES IN THE CHILD OF GOD MUST NOW BE CONFRONTED

...."For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision nor uncircumcision means anything, but faith working through love".... Galatians 5:6 NASB

This is without a doubt the most critical time in the history of the Church for believers to enter into their "proper positioning"! First, of course, into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word, and then [in and by the power of His Spirit] into the perfect corporate environment that He seeks to establish them in. I realize that these are tumultuous times for many - in most cases a tearing away from an "environment" that has not been "entirely" conducive to the perfect spiritual growth and atmosphere of divine love that the Father desires to bring them into, and the establishing of a new environment in "new territory". The hour is so late, and the "marching" of

the army so imminent, that any and all ground of "mistrust" - and the fear and unbelief that it perpetuates in the child of God - MUST NOW be confronted. All this with a view to the children of God - at least those who are truly seeking the Kingdom - coming into that place of an "absolute faith" working through an abiding love. Regardless of one's "present" situation: they must just continue to trust the Father - KNOWING that He is both faithful to finish the work He has begun in them, and that He will continually lead them into the "perfect" spiritual environment [both individually and corporately], from faith to faith and glory to glory. This is a time for every child of God to draw VERY near to Him for the purpose of not only gaining the necessary revelation for the days ahead, but also to have the perfect confirmation in their heart of the past revelations they have been blessed with - and how they apply in these days. The Devil is running scared and he is carrying out many "last ditch" efforts in order to distract and hinder one's entrance into the fullness of their glorious destiny in Christ. Continue to hold fast at ALL cost to yourself knowing that the things which are now shall soon be no longer!

Related Scriptures: Joel 2:1-11;

SEPTEMBER 12th

WHEN ONE TRULY COMES TO THE PLACE OF ABIDING IN THE SPIRIT OF THE CROSS [SELF-DENIAL UNTO A PERFECT OBEDIENCE] THEN COMES A GREAT JOY - EVEN IN THE WAITING FOR THE VARIOUS PROMISES TO UNFOLD

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus the author and perfecter [developer] of our faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the Cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1b-2 NASB

One of the most difficult lessons for any Christian to learn is to KEEP the Father and His Word in a place of total pre-eminence - and that means even above that which has already been revealed to one's heart by the Holy Spirit. When one truly comes to the place of abiding in the Spirit of the Cross [self-denial unto a perfect obedience] then comes a great joy - even in the "waiting" for the various promises to unfold. If one finds themselves questioning the wisdom and the timing of the Father [which is certain folly - for He is PERFECT!] then it is most certainly time for that one to re-enter His presence and lay the promise back upon the altar before Him. If one is truly faithful, and honest of heart, before Him to do this THEN they will gain a deep assurance that everything is "right on schedule" according to His perfect purpose. From this "divine" assurance comes a divine strength [joy] that will surely sustain that one in great peace until the perfect unfolding of all things comes forth. It is a very fine line between believing for the divine promise to come forth and one falling into the trap of being overtaken - and held captive by - a spirit of idolatry, or, just as worse, getting caught in unbelief and being in a position - spiritually speaking - that keeps them from receiving the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry. We must NEVER allow ourselves to desire the gift or the promise more than the Giver, Himself! It is only time in the "inner chamber" daily - again, on His terms - that will keep the Christian on course - both in motive and in deed in these matters. There are

many who have great promises and visions from God for this last hour, and they will surely come forth as they keep themselves - by the perfect ordering of the Holy Spirit - in whatever spiritual environment is necessary, day in and day out, for the Father to unfold ALL things according to His most holy purpose. Each promise and each vision coming forth and being fulfilled NEVER just involves that individual! At any given moment the Father is working a million facets of His will in the midst of one's life - always looking to the greatest eternal benefit of that one, as well as all those who will cross their path in the glorious days ahead. In other words: the reception of every promise and every vision is ultimately brought forth in the timing and manner that will produce "maximum results" in the establishing of the Glorious Church - and His Kingdom - without exception!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 6:15;

SEPTEMBER 13th

WHAT IT TRULY MEANS TO WALK IN FAITH

...."whatever is not from faith is sin".... Romans 14:23b NASB

The bottom line is that every Christian truly seeking to enter into the fullness of the Third Day [the fullness of their "Kingdom-position" in Christ] MUST have no other motive abiding within their heart other than to truly "seek first the Kingdom" and to be motivated by "righteousness" in ALL things. Apart from that "proper positioning" in the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] one is simply left with a "religious striving" - which is the spontaneous by-product of an inherent fear [pride] and selfishness [the desire for the things that are apart from the perfect ordering of the Holy Spirit - the very thing that the Father is NOW coming to judge with an intensity heretofore unseen by the church]. To truly love the Lord our God with ALL of our being means that we are wholly submitted to Him in every way - spirit, soul, and body. It means that we are continually found trusting Him for ALL things - regardless of what we might see through our five physical senses or "feel" in our emotions - or think in our mind. This is what it truly means to walk in faith: when one intently "fixes" their eyes on the Word of God [Jesus] and refuses [and I mean REFUSES!] to be "moved" apart from a revelation of that Word [Will] and the unction of the Holy Spirit - in any given moment.

"WHATEVER DOES NOT PROCEED FROM THIS POSITION OF AN ABSOLUTE FAITH [TOTAL RELIANCE IN ALL THINGS UPON THE FATHER AND HIS WORD] IS SIN!"

The truth of the matter is that whatever does not proceed from this position of an absolute faith [total reliance in all things upon the Father and His Word] is SIN! There are many children of God trapped in a lie - believing that they are walking in faith when, in reality, they are walking in a form of delusion and deception in "their" so-called service to God. Again, the only way that one will ever be entirely free from the continual schemes of the Evil One to lure them into - and keep them in - a position of self-reliance, self-effort and self-desire is for them to "maintain" a

perfect fellowship with the Father in the inner chamber, daily. Those who fail to act in obedience to this call from the heart of the Father in this most critical hour will not enter into the Kingdom-position that He has so gloriously ordained for them from before their birth [Ephesians 2:4-10] - without exception!

Always remember:

ALL disappointment [and I might add impatience] is the result of a "misplaced" faith [trust].

FAITHFULNESS MEANS TO BE ONE WITH GOD AND TO BE FILLED WITH A "HEART-KNOWLEDGE" OF THE DEEPEST THOUGHTS AND DESIRES OF HIS HEART

In this last of the last hour, if we are going to truly be found to be a faithful people then we shall have to be filled with faith! Faithfulness means to be one with God, and to be filled with a "heart-knowledge" of the deepest thoughts and desires of His heart. It is only as one truly enters into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word that they can be found faithful and loyal to His holy purposes. One cannot be faithful or loyal to a cause or purpose that they have no true [or exact] knowledge of! Let us be those who are found continually pursuing revelation knowledge that we might enter into the fullness of the Father's purpose for our life and ministry in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Hosea 6:1-3; 1 Peter 4:17; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

SEPTEMBER 14th

THE ONSLAUGHT THAT IS COMING AGAINST THE CHILDREN OF GOD IS GREATER THAN WE HAVE EVER FACED BEFORE

...."No weapon that is formed against you shall prosper".... Isaiah 54:17a NASB

We cannot, as Christians, be found to be ignorant [unaware-blind] in this last hour or we will suffer destruction [devastation] at the hands of the Evil One to some degree. The onslaught that is coming against the children of God is greater than we have ever faced before. The good news is that those who have truly sought God with all of their heart are better prepared than ever before to inflict great harm on Satan and his forces! Not only will the faithful ones of God overcome whatever form this onslaught may take, they shall also turn and put the Enemy to flight - doing great harm to the "network" of schemes in their sphere of existence that have held many in the church captive - up until this time.

ALL THOSE WHO WILL NOT WALK BY FAITH - THAT IS, CONTINUALLY EXERCISE A RIGHTEOUS MOTIVATION TOWARDS GOD, AND TOWARDS ALL THOSE WITH WHOM THEY HAVE TO DO, WILL NOT STAND AT ALL IN THIS LAST HOUR!

Again, one cannot have an absolute faith or trust in someone they do not know and, thus, we must be a people who know the Father and His Word intimately. To represent the Father perfectly, and fulfill the fullness of His plan [mandate] for the Glorious Church in the earth we need to be a people who are continually seeking to exercise an absolute faith in ALL things. To do that we need to be rooted and grounded in love - for faith "works" [is both motivated and activated by] love. All those who will not walk by faith - that is, continually exercise a righteous motivation towards God, and towards all those with whom they have to do, will not stand at all in this last hour! The day has come where all who would call themselves believers in Jesus Christ must seek to come into the knowledge of what "true" faith is! In many cases, the reality of true [divine] faith has been diluted and distorted to the point where many children of God are exercising an "impure" faith - and do not even realize it! They are exercising a "natural faith" that comes from an assurance in their "own" ability [of which we have none - spiritually speaking] and self-desire, rather than an absolute faith [trust] and assurance in the Word of God - an absolute faith rooted in [and maintained by] godly desire [love]. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in an absolute faith working through a perfect love - which manifests in a perfect obedience. For this is the way of the narrow path - the "highway of holiness" - that each and every child of God is called to.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 5:7; Matthew 7:13-14; Isaiah 35:8-10;

SEPTEMBER 15th

WITHOUT THE SPIRIT OF THE CROSS ABIDING IN ONE'S LIFE THERE WILL BE NO RESURRECTION LIFE OR ASCENSION LIFE [THE FULLNESS OF AUTHORITY IN CHRIST] IN MANIFESTATION

...."that I may know Him, and the power of His resurrection and the fellowship of His sufferings, being conformed to His death; in order that I may attain to the resurrection from the dead".... Philippians 3:10-11 NASB

What many have "seemed" to forget in these days of the establishment of the Glorious Church - and the manifestation of the "Third Day" of the Lord Jesus Christ is the fact that without the Spirit of the Cross "abiding" in one's life there will be no resurrection life or ascension life [the fullness of authority] in manifestation in the life of the Christian. Without a deep and abiding revelation of the Cross [not just the physical suffering of Jesus - but the actual obedience unto the death of the self-life that is required of EVERY child of God on a daily basis] one will not enter into their "Kingdom-position" in this final hour - without exception [Kingdom-position being defined as all that that one was created for in Christ]!

IT IS ONLY AS ONE CONTINUALLY ACTS IN OBEDIENCE TO HIS COMMANDS (THROUGH A "REVELATION" OF HIS WILL) THAT ONE WILL DEVELOP "A DEEP AND UNSHAKABLE TRUST" IN HIM IN EVERY AREA OF THEIR LIVES

In these days, the children of God must diligently begin to seek a deeper revelation of the Father's method of bringing them into the "fullness" of their inheritance and calling in Christ. Every child of God - at some point in their existence MUST come to the clear realization that the Father desires ALL things for their good [greatest eternal benefit] otherwise they will never come into a position wherein they are found exercising an "absolute" faith [trust] in Him. It is ONLY as one continually acts in obedience to His commands [through a "revelation" of His Will] that one will develop "a deep and unshakable trust" in Him in EVERY area of their lives. And, thus, how important then it is for believers to fellowship with the Father and His Word each day, and thus partake of the true spiritual food [the "bread of life"] - KNOWING that in their daily portion is the life and power and grace to sustain them for that day.

"NOW" IS THE BYWORD OF ALL TRUE KINGDOM LIVING AND SERVICE

The spirit of a man is no different [than the body in this regard] and a healthy diet of the Word of God is required "daily" to keep it strong, and allow it to remain in its rightful position of predominance over the soul and body. As those who are "faithful" to the will of God for their life and ministry begin to gather the spiritual food needed - day by day - their eyes will no longer dwell on the future or turn back to the past, for they will have come to learn to live in the "present" - for "now" is the byword of all true Kingdom-living and service.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Hebrews 12:10;

SEPTEMBER 16th

IT IS CERTAIN THAT ONE'S AFFECTIONS WILL BE ALIGNED WITH THEIR LORD OR WITH THE "WORLD" AND ITS WAYS

...."Then Saul said to Samuel, "I have sinned; I have indeed transgressed the command of the Lord and your words, because I feared the people and listened to their voice".... 1 Samuel 15:24 NASB

It is very easy for one to be self-deceived once they allow their heart to become hardened to ANY aspect of the Father's will for their life and ministry. If one continually leans upon their own understanding then it is like a poison which goes into the heart and causes a definite hardening of the "spiritual" arteries - and with the road to communication with the Father and His Word closed to them they become a captive of the Evil One to carry out his will. Spiritual darkness causes one to run to the "world" for their solutions, but, in reality, the darkened wisdom of the world has within it only the capacity for greater darkness, and can in no way lead one to the "true" light or provide any lasting [eternal] solution to a problem and, in fact, will only make them worse. It is certain that one's affections will be aligned with Jesus and His Kingdom or with the "world" and its ways. Let us be those who are found serving God from the position of a heart "wholly given" to Him for to love Him with ALL of our heart is to "love not the world" [1 John 2:15-17].

PROLONGED "FELLOWSHIP" WITH THE "WORLD AND ITS WAYS SHALL CAUSE THE CHILD OF GOD TO SEE JESUS CHRIST AS THE WORLD SEES HIM

Many children of God are deceived by the lie that if they step out in faith and obedient action, that God will put them in "over their head". Indeed, the Father puts us continually in "over our head", but in His faithfulness - and through His power - He continually causes us to rise above our situation, and keeps us sheltered in the secret place of His presence. Many attempt to justify their "faithless excursions" into the world in a spirit of self-justification - but this only fuels their desire to lean upon their own understanding in their service to God. Let it be known that prolonged "fellowship" with the "world and its ways shall cause the child of God to see Jesus Christ as the world sees Him. Because of this "fellowship" with darkness their image of Him shall be distorted entirely and He shall "seem far away" from them [not to mention powerless] - thus justifying [IN THEIR OWN MIND] their "service" to Him - even though that "so-called" service is in the "flesh"!

THE PREREQUISITE TO "ERROR-FREE MINISTRY" IS A HEART WHOLLY WILLING TO DO "ALL" OF THE FATHER'S WILL - AT ALL TIMES

In verse 24 we see once again the danger of having "any" fear of what people think, for that fear will always manifest itself in an action that is contrary to the will of God, and shall fuel an attitude of "compromise" towards His Holy Word. God, through the spirit of judgement and burning [Isaiah 4:4], is seeking to rid the five-fold ministry of any "compromising attitudes", in order that His bondservants and handmaidens might be found walking above "error" [rebellion] in ALL of their ways and, thus, elevate [help empower] the church - through the anointing within [and upon] them, to become the "spotless and unblemished" Bride of Christ. There are many who frown upon the thought that it is even possible for one to walk in a state of "sinlessness", and "above error" before the Lord, but it is this simple:

To the degree that one submits themselves to the authority [Word] of God, in ANY given moment, it is to that degree that they shall be found walking in the power of the Holy Spirit - above error and apart from sin.

It is only in this position of a complete dependence and submission that the Father is "enabled" to fully empower them for true service! If one chooses to take a "faithless excursion" in unbelief then most certainly they are already in error - and that error shall manifest itself in their ministry through wrong doctrine and wrong positioning in the Body! So, therefore, the prerequisite to "error-free ministry" is a heart wholly willing to do ALL of the Father's will - at ALL times. The Father is always looking for "Perfection" in His people, and has made the provision for us to be perfect as He is perfect [Matthew 5:48]. From these things, we can "surely" see that a perfect obedience is not beyond our reach - in and by the power of His Spirit, alone. Let us cast aside all sin, fear and unbelief [and the "sin-consciousness" that is its spontaneous by-product] that we might be found abiding in a righteousness-consciousness - a position from which the glory of God will flow mightily through us in this final hour to turn the world upside

down, and set many captives free.

Related Scriptures: James 4:4; Luke 10:27; John 6:63; Ephesians 5:27; John 7:17;

SEPTEMBER 17th

THE "STORM" IS ABOUT TO HIT - MAKE THE NECESSARY PREPARATIONS

...."For it is time for judgement to begin with the household of God; and if it begins with us first, what will be the outcome for those who do not obey the gospel of God [of the Kingdom]? Therefore, let those who suffer according to the will of God entrust their souls to a faithful Creator in doing what is right".... 1 Peter 4:17,19 NASB

The Father has a perfect plan for His Church in this hour and, in order to fulfil our part in it, we "must" be a people who are directed and moved by revelation knowledge alone. There are some children of God who have sought to remain in control of their own lives and ministries, and this will be seen to be an extremely dangerous practice in this most critical hour. When the "storm" [God's judgement of all that is apart from Christ] hits there will most certainly be an immediate repentance on the part of many but how much better to repent "now" of any "religious" activity - the difference being that to repent is to ride this coming wave of the Spirit like an expert surfer; to continue on in the "flesh" will be like the surfer who gets slammed by the full force of the very wave that faithful ones are enjoying in their faithfulness. It is the "same" wave, but with "completely" different results.

THE PEOPLE OF GOD WILL NEED TO LEARN TO WALK BY FAITH IN HIS WORD ALONE

The key for all of us in this last hour is to be in the "position" that God has ordained [both spiritually and locationally] and to do this the people of God will need to learn to walk by faith in His Word and the power of His Spirit, alone. All the doctrine concerning the Cross we have heard throughout the years will need to become a "living reality" in our heart in this hour. For to maintain a life of self-dependence [self-desire and self-indulgence] will surely set one on a direct path to the death and deep darkness that is now encompassing the "world" and its ways. From the moment one steps out in the "flesh" they are accelerating Satan's "assignment of death and destruction" against them and if one truly persists in their rebellion against God they will surely "perish"! We are going to be surprised to a degree in certain cases as God's judgement is poured out in the midst of His people. Many who were thought to be "spiritual" shall be found to have been "self-serving" and many who were deemed "fanatical" shall be exalted by the Father, and from that esteemed position they shall be used greatly by Him to bless His precious children.

OUR ENTIRE LIVES HAVE BEEN A PREPARATION FOR THIS LAST "FRAGMENT" OF TIME WE HAVE LEFT

Each of us, as God's children, have a wonderful opportunity set before us in this last hour -

regardless of what we have or haven't done in the past - and as we begin to adhere to the will of the Father for our lives and ministries He will surely use us beyond even our wildest imaginations and accomplish many great and glorious things in a very short period of time. We must realize that our "entire" lives have been a preparation for this last "fragment of time" we have left. We must not be discouraged by looking at "any" situation through the eyes of the "flesh" but, rather, we must look at all things through the Father's eyes, and when we are faithful to do so we shall "know" in the deepest recesses of our being that - regardless of what things may "look like" - we are on course to fulfil "all" that we were created by God to fulfil. This must be the ultimate goal of every believer in this last hour and this is why every "self-serving agenda" must be flung away - at all cost to ourselves - into the "outer darkness" where it belongs!

Related Scriptures: John 15:5; Isaiah 4:4-6; Isaiah 60:2;

SEPTEMBER 18th

THE DANGER OF "MAINTAINING" SIN IN THE FACE OF THE OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

...."Gird your minds for action, keep sober in spirit, fix your hope completely on the grace to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. As obedient children, do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behavior; because it is written, "You shall be holy, for I am holy"..... 1 Peter 1: 13-16 NASB

Many children of God refuse to believe that we can live a life of true holiness while still in this earth. This unbelief is caused by disobedience on their part - through the refusal to keep their eyes "fixed" on Jesus and, therefore, their tendency is always to keep their eyes fixed upon themselves. It can be stated that to the degree that God's children fix their attention upon Jesus [the Word of God], they will no longer "attend" to their own selfish desires - which proceed and initiate from the flesh. It can also be said that to the degree that they continue to lean upon their own darkened understanding, they will surely ignore and disregard their Covenant with God - which was ratified by the precious Blood of Jesus! This is why - up until this time - there has been great turmoil and confusion in and amongst many children of God. In this most critical hour all of us need to make a true and pure commitment to the Word of God in order that we might be found fulfilling the perfect will of the Father - both individually and corporately - in the Body of Christ. This is a serious matter and must be handled with an urgency that can come only as we are in perfect "heart-agreement" with the Father in ALL things. The hour is late and the presence of the Holy Spirit is becoming greater in the earth with each passing day. The refining process has now graduated to a point where if the children of God steadfastly refuse to go on with the Lord - because of a wilful desire to retain any form of sin in their lives - they will no longer be able to "stand" in His "manifested presence", thus causing them to continually flee from Him - instead of run to Him - and the perfect place of refuge that He provides. Let us be those who continually position ourselves in the secret place of God's presence [the "inner chamber"] in order that we might experience the "acclimatization" that will empower us to both stand and do

mighty exploits for the Kingdom in this final hour.

Let us hear the words of the Father:

...."Tell My people of the immense danger of retaining their sin in the face of the outpouring of My Holy Spirit [the former and the latter rain]. For if they have made a heart decision to do so then truly I say to you the ground they allow the Evil One to stand on will cause them to cower in the presence of My Spirit, and because of this they will run away from Me instead of to Me. They will feel accursed [conviction] in My presence and they will deny all that proceeds from Me, and Satan will appear successful in his deception of them temporarily [it can be changed]. Even some of My children who had sought Me previously will be swayed because of their continual desire to discern all that passes by them with their five physical senses - rather than the faith which I so desire them to exercise. It is for this reason that I, through My holy bondservants and handmaidens, shall set forth great examples of "prosperity" in those lives that are based solely on My Word [Will]. For I say to you that those who have put My Word first in their lives - those who truly walk by faith - shall discern all things correctly by My Spirit and will not be deceived in any way, in this most dangerous hour".... Amen

Related Scriptures: Joel 2:21-32; Malachi 3:18-4:3;

SEPTEMBER 19th

EXERCISING FAITH CONTINUALLY IN THE WORD OF GOD

...."Consider it wholly joyful, my brethren, whenever you are enveloped in or encounter trials of any sort, or fall into various temptations. Be assured and understand that the trial and proving of your faith bring out endurance and steadfastness and patience. But let endurance and steadfastness and patience have full play and do a thorough work, so that you may be people perfectly and fully developed with no defect, lacking in nothing".... James 1:2-4 Amplified Translation

As the children of God persevere in faith and continue to hold fast, without wavering, the confession of their hope - which is the revealed Word of God - they will indeed have that hope as the anchor of their souls [Hebrews 6:19]. As this process of exercising faith continually in the Word of God is persevered in, their minds shall constantly be renewed to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and mind. Through this process they will be removed from the darkness of the old nature and they shall be brought into the light - as those having the mind of Christ - for the fruit of the light consists in all goodness and righteousness and truth.

PERSEVERANCE

"Perseverance" [endurance] is a key word in the life of every Christian. In each life that is wholly given to God there will come the time when that faithful one will be brought to the place where they must persevere in the will of the Father through their faith in His Word - and His

Word alone! In the magnificent work that the Father is doing in this last hour there will be no way for those children of God who still desire to be guided by the five physical senses [sense knowledge] to hear the voice of the Spirit - and, thus, they will "allow" themselves to stray from the path of the Father's perfect will for their lives. In making themselves strangers to the Covenants of promise, they will leave themselves open to all manner of evil - which Satan is only too pleased to lay upon them. This is indeed a "serious matter" and all of us - regardless of where we are at this moment - must begin to operate on, and persevere in, the absolute principles of faith and the Kingdom that are found in the Word of God.

IT IS TIME

It is time now for all believers, regardless of how far removed they feel from the "fullness" of their calling, to hearken unto the voice of the Lord wherever they are and separate themselves unto the Word of God. Our Heavenly Father is more than capable of restoring His children - in every way - to the path of perfect obedience He has for their lives, regardless of any circumstance they might presently find themselves in. As the children of God return to the Word of their Heavenly Father and make that Word their sustenance for every facet of their lives, the reality of the "true Christian life" will become firmly impressed upon their hearts and there will no longer remain within them a desire to lean upon their own understanding through self-desire.

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 2:16; Ephesians 5:8-9;

SEPTEMBER 20th

EVERY CHRISTIAN MUST HAVE THEIR MIND CONTINUALLY RENEWED THAT THEY MIGHT BOTH SEE AND UNDERSTAND THE TOTAL EMPOWERMENT AND AUTHORITY IN THE EARTH THAT IS THEIRS IN CHRIST

...."And the seventy returned with joy, saying, 'Lord, even the demons are subject to us in Your name. And He said to them, 'I was watching Satan fall from heaven like lightning. Behold, I have given you authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall injure you this day'.... Luke 10:17-19 NASB

One of the chief aspects to true ministry in this last hour will be to "lay the axe to the root"! In the past, much of the so-called ministry in the church has been far, far below where the Father intended it. That will change radically in the days just ahead as the faithful and holy ones of God allow the Holy Spirit to flow forth through them - unhindered. In this last hour, the Father is raising up a mighty people who - through the Spirit of wisdom and revelation - will attack at the very root every mind-set and stronghold in those who cross their path. Every Christian must have their mind continually renewed that they might both see and understand the total empowerment and authority in the earth that is theirs in Christ. This constant renewing will bring them into line perfectly with the Father's desire and ability [empowerment] to lay great devastation on Satan and his forces in this final hour.

GREAT FIRE IS GOING TO GO FORTH!

It should be no secret to those who are truly seeking God that He is a consuming fire, and that He is raising us up as pure vessels in this final hour. One of the chief characteristics of the Church in this last hour will be fire. As those who are truly serving God go forth in perfect obedience to carry out - or speak - the will of the Father under the power and unction of the Holy Spirit, great fire is going to go forth. That fire will produce light and it will have the power to consume the works of darkness [unrighteousness]! It will also produce the clarity that will release all those who have a desire in their heart to be free from the various mind-sets and strongholds of darkness established by the spirit of anti-Christ. This is the type of power we are talking about when we talk about the Glorious Church.

A HOLY AND ABSOLUTE EXPECTANCY

This is indeed the season of the release of His power and we need to be expectant of quick results - with a holy and absolute expectancy - in our continual exercising of an absolute faith. It will be His power [authority is part of that], clarity, fire and godly zeal that will distinguish between those who are truly serving Him in this last hour and those who are not! The manifestation of these things [the power of God] will quickly cause a vast separation between those holding to the "lower life" ["psuche" - Greek - soul-life] and those seeking first the Kingdom in the power and life of the Holy Spirit ["zoe" - Greek - absolute or divine life].

THE FOUR CHIEF CHARACTERISTICS OF THE THIRD DAY ANOINTING [Hosea 6:1-3]:

1. power
2. clarity [wisdom and revelation]
3. fire
4. godly zeal

Without these things manifesting in the life of the Christian continually - in some form - they will fall short of the fullness of the Father's purpose for their life and ministry. We are called to be a people of faith, and it is ONLY from the position of an abiding and absolute trust in the Father and His Word that the power of the Holy Spirit is able to flow forth unhindered through us - both individually and corporately. Without exception, every last child of God - truly desiring to fulfill all that they were created for - will need to be found operating in the "fullness" of their inheritance [salvation - Covenant] in Christ in this final hour!

Related Scriptures: Romans 12:1-2; Hebrews 10:26-31; Ephesians 5:27; Malachi 3:18-4:3;

SEPTEMBER 21st

IN THESE DAYS IT IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT FOR EVERY CHRISTIAN TO MAINTAIN A PERFECT, ETERNAL PERSPECTIVE

...."In Him [Christ] all the treasures of [divine] wisdom, [of comprehensive insight into the ways and purposes of God], and [all the riches of spiritual] knowledge and enlightenment are stored up and lie hidden".... Colossians 2:3 Amplified Translation

In these days, it is extremely important for every Christian to "maintain" a perfect, eternal perspective - ALWAYS keeping in mind that which the Father has prepared His faithful ones for in this final hour. One of the great tests that we have, as children of God [true Kingdom servants], is to live in the "now" - constantly bringing EVERY thought captive to the revelation knowledge [divine vision] abiding in our heart, and constantly resisting the forces such as depression, discouragement, disheartenment - or any other form of darkness - that seeks to dim the vision of our calling, both individually and corporately. The place that we are about to enter into is far, far, above where we have ever been corporately in the Church. While it is certain that all those who truly are seeking first the Kingdom are thankful for the places they have been and the insight they have gained, it is in these glorious days that all of the years of perfect preparation under the ministry of the Holy Spirit shall come to full fruition in the lives of all those who are wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father - for both themselves and the corporate Church. Let us be found drawing near to the Father and His Word as never before - for the things that are now [mind-sets and circumstances in the physical] shall soon be no longer.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 5:27;

SEPTEMBER 22ND

THERE HAS, BEEN UP UNTIL THIS TIME, AN ELEMENT IN THE CHURCH WHICH SATAN HAS USED TO BOLDLY PROCLAIM THAT "SOME" SIN IS ACCEPTABLE

...."apart from Me you can do nothing".... John 15:5 NASB

Jesus clearly stated that apart from Him we can do nothing that will bear good fruit for the Church and the Kingdom and to, therefore, do something presumptuously apart from the revealed knowledge of God's Word AND the unction of His Spirit, is to be found committing unrighteousness in the eyes of God. Yet, if one truly desires to walk in righteousness - and, thus, "maintains" the desire to walk above error in order that they might truly represent the Father and His Word accurately; THEN, as they present themselves continually before God [seeking only His wisdom and His empowerment], they shall be cleansed continually by the Blood of Jesus Christ and continually edified and empowered to carry out the will of God for their lives - on every front. There has been, UP UNTIL THIS TIME, an element in the church at large that Satan has used to boldly proclaim that "some" sin is acceptable, that "some" defeat is acceptable, that

"some" failure is acceptable, that some "self-desire" is acceptable, but these are only clear examples of what will come about when one's heart is not "wholly given" to God - and when one has stopped seeking to fulfil "all" the will of God for their lives.

THE FALSE DOCTRINE OF "IMPERFECTION"

Let it be understood clearly that any element of the heart that speaks or accepts any defeat or failure [that is anything less than the perfect desire and will of the Father] is a product of a "sin-consciousness". As the children of God gain a deeper revelation of the power of the Blood of Jesus, they will see clearly that the provision has already been made for them to walk in a perfect state of heart continually before God the Father. Out of that perfect state of heart shall come the words that will put into motion [and cause to come to pass] those things that are in perfect accordance with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. In this last hour, all traces of "sin-consciousness" shall be removed from the hearts of all those who "truly" love God. No more will the false doctrine of "imperfection" - promoted by those who would serve Him "outwardly", but not inwardly, stand before the consuming fire of His Spirit. For it is certain that if one would deny their "ability" [which God has given them] to walk in perfect obedience before Him, they then deny His ability to carry out His Word - for God has said in Leviticus 11:44: "You shall be holy as I am holy" - and He is indeed watching over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12]. Is it not also written in Matthew 5:48:"Be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect"....?

ALL THOSE WHO REFUSE TO COME TO THAT PLACE OF ABIDING IN THE LOVE OF GOD SHALL DWELL IN DARKNESS

Through diligence, faith, love, and obedience, those who truly seek the Father's face on a daily basis will gain a revelation of His absolute authority - a revelation that they need to accomplish all that they were created for. Those who would "justify" their "imperfection" and their incapability of walking for more than a short time without sinning, are foolish, and they openly betray their heart-desire to walk in rebellion - in order that they might fulfil the lusts of their "own" desire. It is only the forsaking of ALL that which has it's origin apart from God that will allow His children to walk perfectly before Him. Is it not written that God judges not as man judges but that He judges the thoughts and intentions of the heart [1 Samuel 16:7]? It is as the children of God begin to see with the Father's eyes that they will truly understand His ways; for if they continue to view all things through their own darkened understanding, they will surely be caught in a snare and, thus, confusion and darkness shall encompass them on every side. All those who refuse to come to the place of "abiding" in the love of God in this final hour shall surely be found dwelling in darkness, and fear shall become their master - for they have submitted themselves [in their rebellion] to the false and counterfeit authority of Satan and his lies rather than the absolute authority and truth of Almighty God. The day has come to an end wherein one shall walk in "unrighteousness" claiming that that which they do is of Christ - for God's judgement is indeed upon His household, and all the righteous and unrighteous acts of His children shall become evident, as His perfect and all-powerful light [holy fire] shines upon every work, great and small [1 Corinthians 3:13] in the midst of His people. How dare one say in their

rebellion and unrighteous motivation that they are representing Jesus Christ and are walking in the perfect will of God - when, in fact, they commit acts of unrighteousness before Him. God cannot and will not have sin in His Church [Ephesians 5:27], and anybody who has taken the time to know Him [those who have an overall revelation of His plan - past, present and future] has a revelation of the fact that sin is an element foreign to Him for He is a holy God! We praise God upon every remembrance of the precious Blood of Jesus, and that He has made the provision for us to walk sinless before Him through the power of that precious Blood [and the Holy Spirit].

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 13:8a; 1 Peter 4:17;

SEPTEMBER 23RD

THE BOTTOM LINE IN ALL THINGS - SPIRITUALLY SPEAKING - IS PURITY OF HEART LEADING TO HOLINESS

....for God sees not as man sees, for man looks at the outside appearance, but the Lord looks at the heart"....1 Samuel 16:7b NASB

...."each man's work will become evident; for the day will show it, because it is to be revealed with fire; and the fire itself will test the quality of each man's work"....1 Corinthians 3:13 NASB

In these most critical and glorious days of the establishing of the Third Day [Glorious] Church it is extremely important for each and every child of God who truly desires to walk in the "fullness" of their calling in Christ to understand that the bottom line in ALL things, spiritually speaking, is purity of heart leading to holiness - the holiness [sanctification] without which NO ONE will see [know intimately and understand] the Lord. It is a dangerous age in light of the great darkness that is even now descending to a continually greater degree upon the "world" - and the various "systems" therein [religious, political etc.]. As the Father now begins to move forth in great power and light [fire] to judge [distinguish between] all those who truly love Him - and all those who do not in the midst of His people - there shall be a clear demarcation between those who are seeking first the Kingdom of God [and the abiding in a "righteous motivation" that is the spontaneous result of perfect fellowship with Him - in His presence] and those who continue to hold to ANY form of self-desire, and the self-agenda, self-effort and self-exaltation that is its [pride's] spontaneous by-product.

VESSELS OF FIRE

In this hour, as those who truly love God place themselves in perfect position - day in and day out - to "allow" the Holy Spirit to do a continually deeper work of the Cross within them they shall be perfectly prepared as "vessels of fire" to go forth with a pin-point accuracy to confront ALL that is apart from Christ in the midst of God's people. In their perfect obedience the consuming fire [love] abiding within their heart shall accomplish one of two things. On the one hand, it will both expose and burn away any dross [ground of fear-pride-rebellion] found in the

heart of those who are seeking to experience the fullness of their perfect liberty in Christ - and, thus, they shall be both elevated and empowered to move on into the fullness of God's will for their life and ministry [true Kingdom-position]. On the other hand, the intense, and consuming, fire of the Father's love will judge immediately [and absolutely] ALL that which is apart from Christ - and which has its root in a "steadfast" pride and rebellion! Because of these things EVERY work [or word spoken, written] not initiated by the Holy Spirit - and, thus, not built on the proper foundation [the revealed knowledge of God's Word - Will] shall be both exposed and brought to nothing [ashes] in full view of all those who are discerning. Every false doctrine in the midst of God's people - and the unrighteous motivation abiding in the heart of those who are promoting them - shall be shown for what it truly is by the holy fire that is even now being released through the holy handmaidens and bondservants [the faithful and obedient sons and daughters] of God. Many shall stand in utter shock in this hour as their hearts are laid bare by the sheer and unlimited power of the Holy One. Those with any desire for repentance before God shall repent and rejoice in the fact that their unrighteous works were brought to light before it was too late - and, thus, they shall humbly enter into their Kingdom-position - having forsaken all to truly follow the Lord.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 12:14; Luke 11:35; Isaiah 60:2; Malachi 3:18-4:3; 1 Peter 4:17;

SEPTEMBER 24th

SATAN'S ONLY OPPORTUNITY TO "MAINTAIN" A STRONGHOLD IS PREDICATED ON KEEPING THE CHILD OF GOD APART FROM AN "INTIMATE" RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD

...."the Son of God appeared for this purpose, that He might destroy the works of the devil".... John 3:8 NASB

If Satan can keep believers away from the Word, he will keep them from using the weapons of their warfare [Ephesians 6:10-18]. From this last statement we can see quite clearly why Satan continually attempts to lure us away from the Word of God and into the world. When Christians walk in heart-fellowship with, the "world" they can then be used by the Evil One to cause strife and disunity within the church. Satan will use these children of God [in their ignorance of and hard-heartedness towards the Will of God] and attempt to carry out schemes against those walking in faith, or try to "mislead" those who are seeking to live a life of faith based on the Word [Will] of God. It is time for all those who would truly be found serving God to wake up to the schemes of Satan, and discover the fact that our battle is NEVER against flesh and blood. We will then begin to take, to a much greater degree and with much greater proficiency, the authority we have been given in Christ to free those who are under bondage to this world and the ruler of it. Satan's first and foremost plan has always been to keep God's people apart from the Word of God, and through the centuries, since Pentecost, he has released poisonous doses of his "insidious" lies to get men and women to operate on the premise of what "they understood" the Word of God to be saying [through a spirit of "mental" ascension] rather than what was really being said by the Spirit of God. This whole plan brought forth the "monster"

of a carnal Christianity that serves only to present our Lord Jesus Christ as an inactive, story-book character who may have healed in the past, or He may in the future, but never right "now". The "carnal" life always - and in every way - distracts from the living and active relationship God so eagerly desires to have with each one of His children. In this last hour, the prophecy found in Malachi 3:18 will come to pass, and indeed "we will again be able to distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him". With our whole heart we must forsake all in our lives that is of this world and allow the Holy Spirit to lead us into "all" [absolute] truth so that to an even greater degree we might shine as lights to a world engulfed in darkness, and exalt the name of Jesus in ALL that we do and say. We must always remember that it pleases the Father when His children come to Him first when they need to know something, and it is also important to come to a "full realization" of the fact that He has given us the Holy Spirit, Who resides within us, to teach us and guide us into all Truth. Let us forsake all attachments to the world and its darkened and selfish ways that we might become partakers of the divine nature and pursue the Will of God with ALL of our heart on a daily basis. For this is the hour wherein a Glorious [spotless and unblemished] Church will begin to impact all things, and it is of the utmost importance that EVERY child of God begin to enter into the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position in Christ in order that they might be found carrying out their perfect part in the plan of the Father in these days.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:19; John 14:26; John 16:13; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Philippians 2:12-15; Ephesians 5:27;

SEPTEMBER 25th

THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS VS. THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH

...."There is therefore now no condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus [who walk not after the flesh but after the Spirit]. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has set you free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 NASB

In Romans 8:2 we see that there are two laws: the Law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus and the Law of sin and death. We, as believers, need to have a deep revelation of what is included in these two laws.

1. Law of the Spirit of Life [in Christ Jesus]

- Salvation [Romans 10:9-10]
- Healing [1 Peter 2:24; Isaiah 53:4-5]
- Baptism of the Holy Spirit [Matthew 3:11; Luke 11:13]
- Gifts of the Holy Spirit [1 Corinthians 12]

- Joint-heirs with Jesus Christ [Romans 8:17]
- The care of the Father [1 Peter 5:7; Matthew 6:25-34]
- The Prayer Life [Principles] [1 John 5:14; Matthew 18:18-19; 1 Thessalonians 5:17;]
- All that pertains to life and godliness [2 Peter 1:3-4]

2. Law of Sin and Death

- Sin and all its consequences [death and darkness and the corruption thereof]
- Sickness and Disease
- Poverty and Lack - Physical death [before the appointed time]
- Mental Illness [spirit of fear - 2 Timothy 1:7]
- The Curse [Deuteronomy 28:15-68]

We, as believers, have a distinct choice to make, and in making that choice we will decide which one of these two laws we will put into "motion" in our lives in any given moment. We can either choose God's best which is found in His Word or we can choose the world and it's ways. One thing is certain, we are going to place our faith in the world [natural hope and self-reliance] or in the Word of God [the hope of the Gospel]. Healing is an excellent illustration of what is being related here. God gave us His best in this area at Calvary when Jesus Himself bore our sickness and carried our diseases [Matthew 8:17]. And by His stripes we "were" healed [1 Peter 2:24]! We know by God's Word that healing and divine health are a reality to those who will believe. Many believe in Jesus Christ as their Saviour and Lord, and yet they still remain in an area far below the Covenant they have with Almighty God, simply because they have not accepted [received] the truth of what God has done and said in His Word. The two main reasons for the law of sin and death still remaining in the church are ignorance [a lack of revelation] of God's Word and a continued "hard-heartedness" towards it. Consequently, these children of God will then place "all" of their faith in the world and its methods and means rather than the Word of God. At this point, let me make one thing very clear: when it comes down to choosing between the world's best and God's best [Jesus], how foolish it would be to choose the world system when everything in it has, in some way, been distorted and perverted from the Father's original creation before the Fall. Let us be those who are found seeking first the Kingdom in this hour for as we enter into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" He will surely make us to know His Covenant with us fully [Psalm 25:12-14], and this will enable us to walk far above [and free from] the effects of the law [principle] of sin and death.

Related Scriptures: Galatians 3:13; Hosea 4:6a;

SEPTEMBER 26th

THE COMMAND TO SEPARATE IS NOT SOME FORM OF "PUNISHMENT" BUT RATHER THE CATALYST TO ETERNAL LIFE

...."Do you not know that when you present yourselves to someone as slaves for obedience you are slaves of the one whom you obey, either of sin, resulting in death, or of obedience resulting in righteousness?".... Romans 6:16 NASB

Once the believer's heart and mind are firmly established in God's Word, they will no longer, in any way, seek to be conformed to the world, but they will desire only to be transformed by the renewing of their minds and again, they will develop an "appetite" that can only be filled by God's Word. God did not give us the command to separate ourselves from the world as a punishment, but rather for our own well-being. The Bible says, "Whatever is not from faith is sin" [Romans 14:23b]. This means that whatever is not the "result" of an exercising of faith in God's Word on the part of His children is sin! Therefore, as "believers", we need to remove all those things in our lives that cause us to conform to the world and its ways and fuel a "dependence" on our five physical senses and our "own understanding", rather than the Word of God.

The Lord said to me one day that:

...."any believer who wilfully [presumptuously] acts on their own, immediately leaves the authority of the Word and comes directly under Satan's control"....

Now is the time to begin to build our house on the rock of revealed knowledge, making certain we are obedient to God's Word in every way [abiding in it, and finding out what it TRULY says]. If we are looking to - or discerning things through - any other source besides the Word of God, then immediately we enter into a form of deception! No matter how right it "appears" or how good it "feels", there is deception there. We need to take God's Word seriously and, thus, come to the full realization that when God says that those who conform themselves to the world are his "enemies" then it is so. We must desire with our whole hearts not to be standing on that side, because when the curtain falls on His enemies, those people who are standing there [by an act of their own will], are going to perish to the degree that they are conformed to the world. Although this fact may sound ominous, people will reap only that which they have sown to [Galatians 6:7], and in the final tally all will found exactly where they have chosen to be, and when the "day of judgement" comes they will not be able to look back and say "but Lord!". Our God is a God of justice and righteousness, and He does not forsake those who seek Him. If a child of God chooses to go and "play" on the other side of the tracks by an act of their own will, then they literally choose to reap a manifestation of the Law of sin and death in their life "somewhere", and that is a fact! For God is opposed to the proud, but gives grace to the humble, and if they decide to walk in an area of pride - in other words, they choose to do what they want to do rather than what God would have them do, then God is opposed to them [James 4:4-6];

despite the fact that they are "born-again", and perhaps, even filled with the mighty Spirit of God! Satan, because of that rebellious one's desire to do what they want to do, is then able to lay all manner of the "curse" upon them. But why, as children of God, when we are offered health and healing do we choose sickness and disease? Why do some choose a life controlled by the Law of sin and death when they have been set free by the Law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus? Why do some fall captive to things that are under the curse when Christ has redeemed us from the curse of the law? It is because of disobedience to God's Word, either through lack of knowledge or hard-heartedness, and it continually allows Satan to ravage the church at large, and rob it of its true position of authority in the earth. If believers choose obedience to God's Word then they will experience the superabundant blessings of God. If they choose to conform to the world and the things of it, then they will find themselves "under the curse" to the exact degree they have allowed themselves to be conformed. They will be without God and without hope in that area, for they have made themselves strangers to the covenants of promise [Ephesians 2:12]. Let each and every one of us be found diligently pursuing the "lifestyle" of faith in this most critical hour for it is the sure and perfect catalyst to the manifestation of the Glory of God in our lives - both individually and corporately - in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: 2 Timothy 2:26; John 10:10;

SEPTEMBER 27th

AS WE LIVE OUR LIVES IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE DIVINE REQUIREMENT, THAT IS - ABSOLUTE DEPENDENCE UPON GOD FOR ALL THINGS - WE TOO SHALL BE EMPOWERED IN EXACTLY THE SAME WAY IN WHICH JESUS WAS EMPOWERED

...."Then a shoot will spring from the stem of Jesse, and a branch from his roots shall bear fruit. And the Spirit of the Lord will rest on Him, the Spirit of wisdom and understanding, the Spirit of counsel and strength, the Spirit of knowledge and the fear of the Lord. And He will delight in the fear of the Lord and He will not judge by what His eyes see, nor make a decision by what His ears hear;"..... Isaiah 11:1-3 NASB

It is clear that in this passage the prophet Isaiah is speaking of Jesus, but what we, as Christians, must have a revelation of is the fact that 1 Corinthians 1:30 states:

...."By His doing you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption"....

We need to understand that as we are "in Christ" we are empowered to do all of the things that He did. 1 Corinthians 2:16 states that, "we have the mind of Christ". Each one of us needs to "up" our revelation and, thus, come to understand clearly that the Holy Spirit Who came to dwell in men's hearts on the day of Pentecost, is the same Holy Spirit who indwelt Jesus as He walked in the earth. As we live our lives in accordance with the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27], that is, an absolute love of and absolute dependence upon God for ALL things, we too shall be

empowered in exactly the same way in which Jesus was empowered. And so, in light of these things we are able to take the description given in Isaiah 11 and apply that word to our own lives [ministry].

THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD WILL REST ON HIM

We know that the Anointing of God abides in us and rests upon us as we go forth carrying out God's will in the earth.

THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND UNDERSTANDING

What is wisdom, but the ability to discern all things through the eyes of God, and apply the power of God to any given situation we are confronted with.

THE SPIRIT OF COUNSEL AND STRENGTH

"The Spirit of counsel and strength." The Holy Spirit causes us to meet the needs of all those who cross our path, to set them free from any bondage which they might be enslaved by.

THE SPIRIT OF KNOWLEDGE AND THE FEAR OF THE LORD

Not only do we have the knowledge to know what is going on - and understand all things in light of God's will and purpose - we also are sustained and controlled by a deep and abiding holy fear and reverence of the "Holiness" of the God we serve, and we are empowered by His power to remain in a place of nearness to Him even though we walk surrounded by the death and darkness of this "temporal" world.

HE WILL DELIGHT IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD, AND HE WILL NOT JUDGE BY WHAT HIS EYES SEE, NOR MAKE A DECISION BY WHAT HIS EARS HEAR

Because, in our continued faith and obedience, the love of God is continually shed abroad in our heart we come to the place where we will delight wholly in the Lord and cherish His wisdom in ALL of our ways. When the Word of God and the Holy Spirit are given their proper place in our lives THEN we shall indeed be found walking by faith and not by sight [2 Corinthians 5:7] - and every decision or judgement [discernment] we make shall be based NOT on what is perceived through our own understanding, but rather on the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word. From this passage we can see clearly some deeper aspects of the wondrous provision that the Father has made for each one of us in the Holy Spirit [the Anointing, which abides within us and, thus, understand more clearly that we MUST be clothed with the power and presence of God to even begin the enormous task that has been set before us - both individually and corporately. Every child of God must come to the full realization that it is ONLY BY FAITH [LOVE] that we are able to carry out God's will in the earth - that is, faith in the revealed knowledge of His Word, and His Word alone. There are too many children of God who still continue to rely upon [or place their faith in] their "own" understanding and, because of their

"mental ascensions" to God's Word, Jesus Christ has been very badly misrepresented in the earth. In the glorious days ahead all of these things shall end, and all those who are truly faithful and obedient to the will of God shall be that "distinguishable" people that the Father desires us to be - and, thus, the "spotless and unblemished" Church shall become a "reality" in the earth [Ephesians 4:25-27]!

Related Scriptures: Luke 4:18-19; 1 John 2:27; Ephesians 1:17-23; Acts 10:38; Romans 5:5;

SEPTEMBER 28th

A LACK OF UNDERSTANDING CONCERNING THE IMPORTANCE OF THE WORDS WE SPEAK

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a words as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, that it may give grace to those who hear"....
Ephesians 4:29 NASB

One of the greatest hindrances to the life of faith is a lack of understanding our confession, or, in other words, the importance of the words we speak. It must be clearly understood by ALL believers that when we are born again and become children of the living God we are no longer of this "world", despite the fact that "physically" we remain in the earth. In our old lives our hearts and minds were filled with thoughts of fear, sickness and death [darkness] and, because of this, the words we spoke were a manifestation of these things. As children of God our words must come into "perfect" accordance [agreement] with the Word of God [a "revelation" of that Word] in order that we might continually be found speaking words of life [light] and love instead of words of fear and death. The importance of words has been VASTLY UNDERESTIMATED by vast multitudes in the church at large and, because of this, fear, darkness and death have been allowed to "infiltrate" most congregations through the words that they continually speak, and this produces an "open door" from which the Evil One is able to operate - causing strife and darkened understanding to exist in the midst of God's children rather than the Love and power of God to "heal" and enlighten. Once again we must see clearly the importance of filling [saturating] our hearts with God's Word in dealing with this problem.

OUR WORDS ARE OUR "REALITY"

As children of God stand on their Heavenly Father's Word their replies and responses must ALWAYS be in accordance with the portion of the Word they are standing on in order to reach the "goal" [revelation of the Father's will] that they desire to attain - that desire of course being in line with the will of God which is the Word of God. When a circumstance arises in the situation that appears contrary to what we are believing God for, our response MUST be based on the Word of God alone and, THEN, if we will continue to stand firm in this, we shall see the results of this continual exercising and releasing of faith. In the beginning, this may seem a hard thing to do but the "continual practice" of speaking God's Word against anything the Evil One attempts to do to hinder us will result in a strong confession of trust in our Heavenly Father, and we will

indeed "walk by faith and not by sight" [our 5 physical senses] in all things. Quite simply, words that are spoken that are not in complete accordance with the Word of God are a "lie", and put into motion the law of sin and death [Romans 8:2]. On the other hand, words that are spoken in complete agreement with the Word of God are truth and put into motion the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus. Throughout the Bible we read of men and women who triumphed over the Enemy continually and every one of them had one thing in common: every word they spoke and every action they took was in agreement with the Word of God and, ultimately they gained the victory. There is glorious victory in the lives of those who will wholeheartedly trust in God's Word and "imminent defeat" impending in the lives of those who steadfastly rely on their own understanding - without any regard for the integrity and "trustworthiness" of the Father and His Word.

OUR "FAITH" IS RELEASED THROUGH OUR WORDS

There is no way for us to exercise faith apart from our words which, in turn, cause our actions to come into line with our confession of faith - the end result being that everything we do in this earth will be of faith and we will, therefore, please the Heavenly Father. When believers continually call or speak things that have not yet manifested themselves in the physical realm as though they "already" existed - thoroughly believing with all their heart that they have "already received" the petition they have sought [that petition being based on the will (Word) of God], their confession of faith will be bold and steady and CANNOT FAIL to inherit the blessing [revelation of the promise].

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 18:21; John 15:7; Hebrews 11:6; Romans 4:16-21; Mark 11:23-24;

SEPTEMBER 29th

WE [AND WE ALONE] WILL CHOOSE OUR "SPIRITUAL FOOD" AND, THUS, WE WILL CHOOSE THE WORDS WE WILL SPEAK

...."out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. But I say unto you, that every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgement. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned".... Matthew 12:34-37 K.J.V

From this passage we see clearly the importance of words in the lives of believers. It was God who chose words as the vehicle to release the "force of faith". We see in Genesis 1 that God "said" is expressed eight times in relation to the creation of this earth and man. The literal Hebrew rendering of "Let there be light " reads as follows, "Let light be and light is" [Genesis 1:3 Young's literal translation of the Holy Bible]. God spoke and it was so! Through His spoken word God Almighty set this universe and His creation [man] in motion. This is a spiritual fact of great importance that has largely been ignored by the church at large and, because of this,

careless words of fear, death and unbelief continue to flow forth from many pulpits - resulting in confusion and darkness in the midst of many congregations. This, in turn, "allows" the Evil One to "openly attack" the children of God who are in that negative spiritual environment. But, as believers begin to "fill" [saturate] their heart with God's Word to overflowing, THEN, out of that superabundance shall flow forth the words of life and power and blessing that will enable them to meet the needs of all the people that the Father sets in their path. As more and more believers put God's Word first in this most critical hour, and seek only to live by faith in that Word [a revelation of God's Will], THEN the Body of Christ shall rise to new heights in this earth and, in truly becoming a "spotless and unblemished" [Glorious] Church, the world shall see the living Christ in us, and multitudes will enter into the reality of the Kingdom of God! But none of these things shall come to pass until the people of God separate themselves from "heart-fellowship" with the world, and unto the Father and His Holy Word. We [and we alone] will choose our "spiritual food" and, thus we will choose the words we will speak. If we feed on the Word then out of the superabundance in our heart we will speak forth words of life. If we feed on the "world" and its ways then fear and worry and unbelief will proceed from our mouths. The sum total of the words that we speak will determine our "reality" in this earth.

Again, Proverbs 18:21 states:

...."Death and life are in the power of the tongue"....

Therefore, it is clear that we must choose life in ALL things in order that Satan be given no opportunity in our lives.

THE "HIGHEST" LIFE OF FAITH

In Hebrews 10:23 K.J.V. the Word of God states:

...."Let us hold fast the profession [confession] of our faith without wavering; for He is faithful that promised"....

We need to realize that our God is a faithful God and that He indeed watches over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12]. The reason why some children of God are not experiencing the reality of God's goodness - and why the fruit of the Spirit are not being manifested in their lives - is because they are "bound" by the words that come out of their mouth. Every child of God must gain a deep revelation of the fact that the words that proceed from our mouths will dictate what comes to pass in our lives, hence Proverbs 18:21. The "highest" life of faith in this earth is the one that has only one authority - that being the Word of God - with NO dependence or trust whatsoever on our five physical senses as our "final authority". Therefore, we must seek first the Kingdom of God - laying aside EVERY weight, and the sin which can so easily beset and entangle us - that we might run the true race with endurance, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of our faith. With our words we can either change [according to the Father's highest purpose] any negative environment that we run across or we can be used by the Evil One to perpetuate [fuel] his strongholds. Let us be those who refuse to utter ANY word that does not

line up perfectly with the heart and will of the Father - for, in this way, we will surely be used as vessels of light and life to lead many into the fullness of the reality of the Kingdom-life that is their rightful inheritance, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Jeremiah 23; Hosea 8:1; Isaiah 60:1-3; Ephesians 5:27; Matthew 6:33; Hebrews 12:1-2;

SEPTEMBER 30th

RIGHTEOUS AND UNRIGHTEOUS WORDS

...."For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bondservant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

A righteous word in the Father's perfect timing will accomplish great and mighty things in the life of the "hearer". An unrighteous word shall allow Satan certain ground for activity - his chief goal to maintain the "stronghold" he has already built in that one we are called to minister to. Whether we speak or whether we do not speak in any given situation must be perfectly ordered by the Holy Spirit. It is only as we abide in that place of sensitivity - a sensitivity born and sustained by a close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - that we can have that deep assurance in our heart that we have been obedient in our speaking or not speaking - whatever the case may be.

WE HAVE BEEN A PEOPLE FAR TOO CONCERNED WITH WHAT OTHERS THINK

It is the aim of the Father to bring each one of His children to the place wherein they have a deep and abiding revelation of the importance of words. What every child of must realize is this. Everything spoken in perfect obedience to the Word and the Holy Spirit will ALWAYS confront and "offend" ALL that is apart from the truth. This is why the "fear of man" is such a devastating hindrance to the release of the Truth - even in the midst of God's own people. If we fear "flesh and blood" - and, thus, hold to a seeking after "their" approval - our "words" will have their source in the "flesh" rather than the S[s]pirit and we will be found sowing to the "flesh" [reaping death and darkness for both the hearer and ourselves] as opposed to fearing [reverencing] the Father and His Word, and reaping the light and life [again, for both ourselves and those who will hear] that will set the captives free. Up until this time, we have been a people far too concerned with what others think. Let us be concerned only with what our loving Father thinks, "knowing" that He will always give us the "perfect words", in the perfect timing, to gain "maximum results" for both the Church and the Kingdom in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29;

OCTOBER 1st

WHEN ONE HAS THE DEEP ASSURANCE IN THEIR HEART THAT WHAT THEY

ARE SAYING AND DOING IS IN THE CENTER OF GOD'S WILL THEN THEY CAN KNOW THAT WHAT THEY HAVE SAID AND DONE WILL NOT RETURN VOID, AND THAT IT WILL ACCOMPLISH EXACTLY WHAT THE FATHER DESIRES TO ACCOMPLISH

...."Thanks be to God, who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, KNOWING that your toil is not in vain [futile] in the Lord"... 1 Corinthians 15:57-58 NASB

Every last one of us, as Christians, should be seeking to speak the right word and carry out the right action in any given moment - KNOWING that not only is our labour NOT in vain, but that it will ALWAYS produce the greatest eternal benefit in that situation - whether we "see" the results immediately or not. When one has the deep assurance in their heart that what they are saying and doing is in the center of God's will THEN they can know that what they have said and done will not "return void", and that it will accomplish EXACTLY what the Father desires to accomplish. This is the type of attitude that every Christian must possess in this final hour. People who do not "maintain" a holy and faithful attitude to the will of God, alone, will not realize their need for His grace [empowerment] - nor will they seek it, for their eyes will continue to remain upon themselves and their own goals [unrighteous attitudes and self-desire]. The first and foremost priority of EVERY true believer should be to enter into the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry. When the church comes into that righteous state of mind THEN the power of God shall surely flow forth through her in "torrents". It is the Father's deepest heart-desire to show Himself strong on the behalf of all those who walk uprightly before Him in this most critical hour, and He has many great purposes - not the least of which is to set the captives free.

WHEN THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND REVELATION [HE IS ALSO THE SPIRIT OF LOVE] IS THE PREDOMINANT FORCE IN ONE'S LIFE THEN THE SPONTANEOUS OUTFLOW IN WORD AND DEED WILL ALWAYS BE IN PERFECT ACCORDANCE WITH THE FATHER'S HEART

All that the Father is doing in these days in the hearts of His children [the refining process] is making a way for His love to flow forth unhindered through them. Each and every one of God's children has a great purpose in the Kingdom, but it must be clearly understood by each one truly seeking the fullness of the Father's purpose that there is a distinct call and command to ACKNOWLEDGE Him in ALL of their ways. He will direct [and is already directing] perfectly the path of all those whose heart has been wholly given to Him. When the Spirit of wisdom and revelation [He is also the Spirit of love and the Spirit of obedience] is the predominant force in one's life THEN the spontaneous outflow in word and deed will always be in perfect accordance with the Father's heart [as long as that one is truly seeking God and, thus, seeking to be righteously motivated in ALL things]. If there is something that rises up from the flesh from time to time - then it is easily recognizable and can be quickly repented of by one whose heart is wholly given because - in their continued faithfulness towards the will of the

Father - their heart will remain both sensitive and flexible [yielded] to the direction of the Holy Spirit.

ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD [THOSE WHO HAVE DRAWN NEAR TO HIM IN FAITHFULNESS AND OBEDIENCE] CAN HAVE THE DEEP ASSURANCE [REGARDLESS OF CIRCUMSTANCES] THAT THEY ARE RIGHT ON SCHEDULE AS FAR AS THE FATHER'S PERFECT PURPOSE FOR THEM GOES - BOTH INDIVIDUALLY AND CORPORATELY"

These are glorious days - days in which the Father is pouring out His love upon [and within] His faithful ones. What those who are wholly given to the highest purposes of God are experiencing in this hour - sometimes in a very intense way - is simply a deeper acclimatization to the Father's love in "perfect" preparation for the glorious days ahead. His presence is a holy fire that consumes any "dross" within us - dross being defined as any remaining ground of fear [fear rooted in our past experience and relationships apart from Christ]. All those who truly love God [those who have drawn near to Him in faithfulness and obedience] can have the deep assurance [regardless of circumstances] that they are "right on schedule" as far as the Father's perfect purpose for them goes - both individually and corporately.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 55:8-11; John 7:38; Psalm 84:10-12; Proverbs 3:5-6; Luke 10:27; Matthew 6:33; Romans 5:5;

OCTOBER 2nd

THE VERY NATURE OF FEAR BREEDS A COMPULSION TO ACT APART FROM A TRUST AND DEPENDENCE UPON THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN AN EFFORT TO QUELL THE STORM IN ONE'S OWN STRENGTH

...."Cast your burden upon the Lord, and He will sustain you; He will never allow the righteous to be shaken".... Psalm 55:22 NASB

It is very important for every child of God to realize that if they do not cast their "burden" [fear, anxiety, worry] upon the Lord [by faith], then He is not "enabled" to sustain them with His perfect empowerment. If one chooses to sustain themselves in any way, then God is forced to step aside and allow them to go their own way until they have "seen" the foolishness of their actions. The very nature of fear breeds a compulsion to act apart from a trust and dependence upon the Father and His Word in an "effort" to "quell the storm" in one's own strength. Rebellion takes root through a "maintained" fear and, thus, it is extremely important for the Christian to immediately let go of any ground of fear that may surface in the course of their walk! If one is both faithful and diligent to cast their burden upon the Father [moment to moment if necessary] THEN they allow the fullness of His provision [peace, joy love, etc.] to manifest in their life and ministry. This practice of trust and reliance upon Him is both deepened and strengthened each time one is faithful to lay down their life to seek Him.

SPIRITUAL REALITY DICTATES THAT WE, AS CHRISTIANS, ARE THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD IN CHRIST

Regardless of what fear may attempt to come upon us, and regardless of what kind of pressure Satan comes against us with, we are able to take great consolation in the Word which God has given us:

...."He will never allow the righteous to be shaken"....

Spiritual reality dictates that we, as Christians, are the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus [2 Corinthians 5:21]. Therefore, we shall never be "shaken" as long as our dependence is based solely upon the "revealed" Word of God. There are times when we may "feel" as though we are being shaken, but as we continually stand on the Word of God - and, thus, allow our minds to be renewed to what the Father has already said [rather than take a thought for what we might feel or see or hear or think] - the revealed knowledge of God's Word in our heart empowers us to walk above the "sense" realm. And, thus, we will not find ourselves "influenced" in any way by our physical circumstances - unless "we" truly desire to be. Let it be clearly understood that it is only a heart of selfishness [self-desire] that could accommodate such a desire!

AS ONE GAINS A REVELATION OF HIS ABSOLUTE FAITHFULNESS, THEY SHALL COME TO THE PLACE WHEREIN THEY KNOW BEYOND A SHADOW OF A DOUBT THAT HE WILL NEVER FAIL THEM NOR FORSAKE THEM

As one feeds continually on the Word of God they will surely receive a continually deeper revelation of the Father's faithfulness - and this is very important! From this place of perfect fellowship with Him one begins to understand the way that He operates. They, also, begin to understand that He is indeed an omnipotent and omniscient God who knows them through and through - even to the deepest fibre of their being. He is a God that desires only what is best for His children and, again, as one gains a revelation of His "absolute" faithfulness, they shall come to the place wherein they know beyond a shadow of a doubt that He will NEVER fail them nor forsake them. These are all things [revelations] that must be burned indelibly into our hearts if we are truly going to walk in the fullness of what God has called us to in this final hour. It should be very clear by now that one who is truly desirous of "abiding" in Kingdom-life [and true Kingdom-position] cannot operate in this earth with a heart full of fear.

Related Scriptures: 1 Peter 5:5b-7; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Proverbs 3:5-6; Psalm 27:1-6

OCTOBER 3rd

FELLOWSHIP WITH THE WORLD VERSUS FELLOWSHIP WITH THE WORD

...."And as for you, the anointing which you received from Him abides in you, and you have no need for anyone to teach you; but as His anointing teaches you about all things, and is true and is not a lie, and just as it has taught you, you abide in Him".... 1 John 2:27 NASB

...."I was very glad to find some of your children walking in truth, just as we have received commandment to do from the Father".... 2 John 4 NASB

What is being said to us here is that we do not have to enter into the world and its ways to obtain the things that we need from God - and, in reality, there is no way that we can obtain them in the "world" for they are not found there. As we seek the Father at all times, He will surely see that we are empowered to carry out His will in the earth. One thing about the Anointing that abides within us - He will ALWAYS lead us to the place wherein we will continually make choices that will cause us to draw nearer to God. "Any" fellowship with the world is "designed" to draw us away from the Father and His Word and into darkness - thus removing us from dependence upon the power of God that indwells us. Therefore, one can see the importance for us - out of love and respect for God - to remove ourselves from any "heart-fellowship" with the "world", for if we do not remove ourselves from conformity with the world, then, it is certain that we are going to "remain" subject to the lies of Satan and the darkness, fear, destruction and death that we have been delivered from in Christ. Let us make no mistake! We are "commanded" to live by the Word of God. We have looked at the fact before that God has made no other provision for all of His children than to operate and live by the Word of God. Therefore, we have no business - if we truly love God - to be outside of that Provision - nor will we desire to, once we have a "clear revelation" of the fact that the Father desires us to fellowship with Him, and once we have a clear revelation of the fact that we MUST be empowered in "all things" by Him in order to effect true service in the building up and establishing of the Church.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 4:4; John 15:5; John 6:63;

OCTOBER 4th

THE SIMPLICITY AND PURITY OF DEVOTION TO CHRIST

...."But I am afraid, lest the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your minds should be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ".... 2 Corinthians 11:3 NASB

This scripture describes perfectly the essence of the true Christian life: "the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ." In other words, as one loves the Lord their God with their whole heart, and as they desire to discern all things through the eyes of God THEN their minds are continually renewed and conformed to His will and His way of doing things. Because of these things they will come into a deep revelation of that simplicity and purity of devotion that can only be experienced by those who will forsake the things of the world - those who seek first the Kingdom and bring every thought captive to the Word [Will] of God. As one continues on in these things, they will begin to truly understand what the apostle Paul wrote in 1 Corinthians 1:20-25 when he said:

...."Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world"? Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?"

For since in the wisdom of God the world through its wisdom did not come to know God, God was well-pleased through the foolishness of the message preached to save those who believe. For indeed Jews ask for signs, and Greeks search for wisdom, but we preach Christ crucified, to Jews a stumbling block, and to Gentiles foolishness, but to those who are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God and the wisdom of God. Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men, and the weakness of God is stronger than men"....

It is in this whole area of seeking to exalt ourselves above God, that is, to take a thought which exalts itself above the revealed knowledge of God's Word, that causes men to stumble. The "mind of man" prides itself in formulating many complicated and complex thoughts and ideas - Satan's goal being to cause confusion and also, in controlling the thought-life of many, to make a "vain" attempt to exalt himself above God, and in his own perverse way usurp the worship of mankind [through fear], which truly belongs to God. In this most critical hour, let us be those who are found pursuing the wisdom of God at every turn - refusing to lean upon our own understanding or conform to the darkened wisdom of the world in any way. For in this hour, great darkness shall cover the nations but the good news is it will provide the perfect contrast for a Glorious ["spotless and unblemished"] Church and many will see its great light and enter fully into the Kingdom.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Romans 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Isaiah 60:2; Ephesians 5:27;

OCTOBER 5th

THERE MUST BE A TOTAL AND COMPLETE REMOVAL OF THE "FEAR OF MAN" FROM ALL THOSE WHO WOULD ENTER INTO THE "FULLNESS" OF MINISTRY

...."There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out all fear, because fear involves punishment, and the one who fears is not perfected in love" 1 John 4:18 NASB

In this time, the Father is "wresting" from our hearts any remaining vestiges or ground of self-sufficiency and mistrust [that which is rooted in the fear of failure and disapproval of "flesh and blood"]. In just the same way that Satan spends an entire lifetime "transferring" his fear [mistrust of authority] and arrogance and self-sufficiency into our lives - the Father desires to "transfer" His precious and tender love and His trustworthiness into our hearts - for in doing so we gain the abiding revelation of the fact that we ALREADY have His perfect approval and acceptance. Because of these things, all striving before man ceases and we can THEN move forth in the true boldness and "God-assurance" that allows us to continually walk above the "fear of man", and sets us free from the BONDAGE of seeking the approval and acceptance of anyone apart from the Heavenly Father. If one seeks after the acceptance and approval of "flesh and blood" to ANY degree then quite simply they are a "compromise" going somewhere to happen! It is only from this position of perfect deliverance from the "fear of man" that we are truly free to do ALL that we are called to do. It is also in this position that His precious and perfect abiding

love continually casts out ALL fear - not only in us, but in all those who cross our path that truly desire to be free themselves.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 58:13-14; 2 Timothy 1:7;

OCTOBER 6th

THERE IS NO FAITH OR LOVE IN ANY FORM OF CONDEMNATION OR ACCUSATION

...."Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory, you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests upon you. By no means let any of you suffer as a murderer or thief, or evildoer, or a troublesome meddler, but if anyone suffers as a Christian, let him not feel ashamed, but in that name let him glorify God".... 1 Peter 4:12-16 NASB

It is time NOW for every believer to guard their lips with ALL diligence [always controlling their tongue, in order that no unwholesome word proceed forth out of their mouth] in order that they might never be found speaking against the "anointed" ones of God [all other believers]. Neither should we be speaking against those in the "world" either but, rather, believing and interceding for them so that they might be "delivered" from all of the bondage that they are under - can they really "help themselves" if they do not have a "revelation" of the Lord Jesus Christ? So let us be concerned ONLY with carrying out the ministry that we are called to - both individually and corporately - and, thus, shall we cause the captives to be set free by the power of God dwelling within [and flowing out of] us rather than condemning and accusing them, held captive ourselves by a "spirit of self-exaltation" and "self-righteousness". In "condemnation" and "accusation" there is no exercising of faith [or love] on our part, and it constitutes only arrogance and sin on the part of those who do so. Let the Living Christ be seen in us by ALL those who cross our path, and let the "Spirit of Glory" be found flowing unhindered to accomplish the Father's highest purpose in any given moment - EVEN in the time of our greatest persecution!

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Ephesians 4:29; 2 Timothy 3:12;

OCTOBER 7th

TRUE LOVE UNDERSTANDS ALL THINGS AND REFUSES TO TAKE OFFENSE AT ANYTHING DONE TO IT

...."Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you".... Matthew 5:44 NASB

If one chooses to disobey the commandment of the Lord" found in this portion of God's

Word it is certain that they shall open the door to all manner of "trouble". As we begin to get a deeper understanding of the Father's desire for His children to walk in His love at all times, and as that precious and glorious love is shed abroad in our hearts continually to a greater degree, then by His power we shall be enabled to withstand any "persecution" - which is a CERTAINTY - for all those who desire to live "godly lives" in Christ Jesus. As one begins to seek the Lord with their "whole" heart and persecution first arises, they experience fear in some form [and to varying degrees] but as they begin to understand more deeply the spiritual workings of God they will come to rejoice in any and all "persecutions" that are set against them. As our entire lives come to be based upon the love of God and, thus, all of our motivations and actions have their source in that love, then we shall come to "rejoice" in "persecutions" because love "understands" all things and refuses to take offense at anything done to it! The love of God shed abroad in our heart will always produce the necessary wisdom [understanding and revelation] to pinpoint the Evil One's scheme in the vessel he is using against us, and the "compassion" to release the anointing from deep within us that will both expose and remove "any" unrighteous ground in the one that has been used as a vessel of reproach against us. Let us set ourselves to walk in love at all cost to ourselves in order that the love of God abiding within us might both expose and cast out every element of fear in those the Lord leads across our path - for it is in this way that many captives will be gloriously set free in this hour.

Related Scriptures: Romans 5:5; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; 1 John 4:18;

OCTOBER 8th

IT IS ONLY FROM THE PLACE OF ABIDING IN THE FATHER'S PRESENCE THAT WE ARE ABLE TO HEAR - AND KEEP ON HEARING

...."Draw near to God and He will draw near to you..... Humble yourselves in the presence of the Lord, and He will exalt you".... James 4:8a,10 NASB

It is becoming increasingly clear throughout the Body of Christ that the first priority for each and every one of God's children is to "truly" draw near to the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". For it is only from this place of abiding in His presence that we are able to hear [and keep on hearing] the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit - and it is certain that our "ability" to do this will become increasingly more important in the days just ahead. Now is the time for perfect preparation - WHATEVER that may mean to each believer. The time that we are about to enter into is unprecedented in the history of both mankind and the church. We have seen the types and shadows of certain things, but now we shall see the greatest outpouring of the Father's love and power that this earth has ever seen. I would exhort EVERY child of God to lay down EVERY "preconceived notion" that they may have concerning their past and their future, and allow the Father to reveal to your heart the glorious calling He has placed upon your life. You will not be disappointed in any way! None of us can even begin to properly comprehend what the fullness of the Father's will is for our lives, but things will become evident quickly as the outpouring of His Glory increases rapidly in the days to come. Now is the time to GET READY and STAY READY! and then just simply watch - and allow - the Holy Spirit to unfold the

Father's perfect path before you, as you continually acknowledge Him in ALL of your ways. What is about to take place, as the true kingdom principles concerning ministry are revealed, far transcends all of the previous "movements" and the "activities" therein. The place that the Father is bringing His faithful and obedient ones to is the place of an absolute faith working through a perfect [absolute] love [manifesting in a perfect obedience]. Anything less than this will in NO WAY bear fruit for the Kingdom. It is time for every one of us to lay down every last element of self-desire - and the self-effort that is its spontaneous by-product - and receive the "fullness" of our precious inheritance in Christ. For this is the very beginning point of ALL "true" ministry - ministry that will bear maximum fruit for both the Church and the Kingdom!

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29; Proverbs 3:5-6; Matthew 6:33; Psalm 25:12-14;

OCTOBER 9th

PERSECUTION FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS' SAKE - A GOOD SIGN!

...."what persecutions I endured, and out of them all the Lord delivered me! And indeed, all who [even] desire to live godly in Christ Jesus will be persecuted".... 2 Timothy 3:11b-12 NASB

...."If you are reviled [persecuted] for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests upon you".... 1 Peter 4:14 NASB

It is surely a good sign for the child of God that they are being persecuted. For if they are not experiencing the "persecution" that comes from abiding in Christ [obedience], it indicates clearly that they are in some way apart from the will of God and have, to some degree, come into a place of heart-fellowship with the world and its ways [selfishness, pride, fear etc]. To the degree that one "fellowships" with the "world", it is to that degree that persecution "for the Word's sake" shall be absent from their lives. If one chooses to take the selfish route and "free" themselves from any "pressure" that might come as a result of persecution then they shall surely "compromise" their walk and step off the narrow path of perfect obedience and, thus, enter into the broad path of destruction - a path which, if continued upon, shall bring a snare and much trouble into the lives of those who have forsaken obedience to go their "own" way. We must come to understand the words of Jesus when He said:

...."This I command you, that you love one another. If the world hates you, you know that it has hated Me before it hated you. If you were of the world, the world would love it own; but because you are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you. Remember the word that I said to you, "A slave is not greater than his master." If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you; if they kept My word, they will keep yours also".... John 15:17-20 NASB

From these words of our Lord we can see clearly that as we fellowship with our Lord, and as our feet are planted firmly in the Kingdom of Heaven, that the "world" and all those who

"belong" to it shall hate us, and as we gain a revelation of this fact deep in our hearts we can then understand the words that He [Jesus] spoke when He stated:

...."Blessed are those who have been persecuted for the sake of righteousness for theirs is the Kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you when men cast insults at you, and persecute you, and say all kinds of evil against you falsely, on account of Me. Rejoice, and be glad, for your reward in heaven is great, for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you".... Matthew 5:10-12 NASB

It is certain that until the child of God opens their heart to both receive and abide in the love of God shed abroad there, they shall never be able to "rejoice" in persecution. They shall, rather, only fear it - and, because of that fear, they shall come to "avoid" it with a "passion". It is in this way that Satan has been "allowed" to hinder the ministry of God's Word in the earth. How important it is for each one of us to realize that it is only God's perfect love that casts out "all" fear [1 John 4:18], and as we seek Him with our whole heart continually - and, thus, "allow" His love to be shed abroad in our innermost being - THEN we shall no longer be a church motivated by fear but one motivated by the love and faith of God in all things. How absolute is this revelation, and how necessary it is for each one of us, as children of God, to walk in the "fullness" of it in this last of the last hour!

Related Scriptures: Matthew 7:13-14; Proverbs 14:12; Romans 5:5;

OCTOBER 10th

ANY FAILURE BY US TO CONTINUALLY RENOUNCE "ALL" THAT PROCEEDS FROM THE "FLESH" SHALL SURELY CAUSE OUR HEART TO BECOME HARDENED TOWARDS GOD

...."Which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words. But a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised. But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no man. For who has known the mind of the Lord, that he should instruct Him? But we have the mind of Christ".... 1 Corinthians 2:13-16 NASB

The apostle Paul is saying here that a natural man, that is, a man who relies completely on the old nature [worldly wisdom - the mind of the flesh] does not - and even cannot - accept or understand the things of God. From this statement we are able to understand one of the great problems in the church - UP UNTIL THIS TIME. When a child of God relies to ANY extent on their "own" understanding through the pursuit of self-desire they will soon find themselves in a position where they will not accept those things that the Spirit of God is bringing forth. Because of these things, they will become "offended" at those who are the vessels of God's revelation and truth - thus hindering their own spiritual growth as well as the growth of others around them ["stumbling blocks"]. Any failure by us to continually renounce "all" that proceeds from the

"flesh" shall surely cause our heart to become hardened towards God, and on the heels of this hardness of heart comes the "self-deception" that will lead one into believing that the so-called truth that they hold to is correct and, thus, they become "justified in their own mind" to condemn that which is really the truth.

"ERROR" AND REBELLION ARE SYNONYMOUS

Any unwillingness to do "all" of God's will for our life shall darken the eyes of our understanding and, if this is "maintained" for any longer than the time it takes to repent, then, ultimately, we shall be led into error. It is those who are already in "error" themselves who most vehemently oppose those who minister God's uncompromised Word [absolute truth]. As the innermost thoughts of those who are in error [rebellion] are confronted by the revelation of God's Word, they are quick to defend "themselves" and slow to receive the life-giving Word of God. We must constantly keep in mind that we are commanded to love the Lord our God with ALL our heart, soul and might - and, it is certain that if we seek to walk in anything less than perfect obedience to this "Divine Requirement" we shall surely find ourselves far apart from the will of God in this last hour. If a child of God chooses to lean upon their own darkened understanding and, thus, mentally ascend to the Word of God - in any way then "self-deception" shall creep in to a continually greater degree until they at least "seek" to do all the will of God in that area. Let us be those who are found pursuing the Will of God with ALL of our heart in these days for we have truly entered into the final hour, and the conflict of the "kingdoms" [the Kingdom of God and the "kingdoms" of this world] is escalating to a greater degree with each passing day.

Related Scriptures: Romans 2:1-2; John 7:17; Luke 10:27;

OCTOBER 11th

THE ESSENCE OF ALL TRUE AUTHORITY AND TRUE ORDER IN THE CHURCH IS BASED FIRST AND FOREMOST ON THE FACT THAT ONE'S HEART MUST BE WHOLLY GIVEN TO GOD

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbor as yourself".... Luke 10:27 NASB

It is extremely important for EVERY child of God to be in their "proper position" in the Body of Christ. By this I mean that they MUST be in the position wherein each one of their "circumstances" is ordered by the Holy Spirit. It is only in this position that the Father is able to enlighten us as to who the delegated authorities are that He calls us to submit ourselves to. It is very important to understand that unless we first have submitted ourselves "wholly" unto the Father and His Word, then we will IN NO WAY be in a position to "discern" who those are that God has given to us as "gifts" for our edification. Let the people of God understand clearly that the essence of ALL true authority and true order in the Church is based first and foremost on the fact that one's heart MUST be wholly given to God. The heart "wholly given" acknowledges the Father and His Word in ALL things which, in turn, allows Him to order ALL things - including

those delegated authorities that He has specially prepared for our building up. It is not hard to understand why many of God's children have become so confused about spiritual [true] authority and the delegation of it. One can be certain that the Father is not the author of confusion and, thus, any confusion in this area - or any other area pertaining to God and His Word - is a "direct result" of a lack of fellowship and communion with God - both in the lives of the "shepherds" and the "sheep". Let us never attempt to work the works of God or to understand His Word, apart from a heart that is wholly given - for to do so is to allow the Evil One to "control" us to some extent. You can be assured that if he is given ANY control he will use that control [fear and pride] to attempt to tear down and hinder the building up of the true Church!

IT IS THE FULL INTENTION OF THE FATHER TO REMOVE ALL THE "BARRIERS" IN THE MIDST OF HIS CHILDREN

It is only as we set ourselves before God and continually we give Him "pre-eminence" in our lives, that we can EVER have the ASSURANCE that what we do and say has its source in His Divine love. It is time for all of God's children to come to a deeper understanding of the purposes and plans of the Heavenly Father, and it is certain that the only way that they will is if they lay down ALL of their preconceived notions and mental ascensions and draw near to Him with an open heart - in order to hear what He has to say to them. It is the full intention of the Father to remove all the "barriers" in the midst of His children - ALL of which are the direct result of a lack of perfect consecration and obedience! It is only as we come to "know" the Father and the Son and the indwelling Holy Spirit, that we can have the assurance that God has control of our entire lives, and that He is "continually" working with us and preparing us for the ministry that He has called us to. There is no devil or man that can bring one whose heart is wholly given to the Father - and who lives solely for the carrying out of His purposes - into "error and darkness"! It is time that we, as children of God, began to realize that our God is the Omnipotent One and that Satan - working through "flesh and blood" - can NEVER overcome the one who is standing firm on the Rock of revealed knowledge!

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; 2 Timothy 2:26; Matthew 7:24-27;

OCTOBER 12th

TWO PERCEPTIONS

...."Obey your spiritual leaders and submit to them - continually recognizing their authority over you; for they are constantly keeping watch over your souls and guarding your spiritual welfare, as men who will have to render an account [of their trust] . [Do your part to] let them let them do this with gladness, and not with sighing and groaning, for that would not be profitable to you [either]".... Hebrews 13:17 Amplified Translation

It is very important for every child of God to have a deep and abiding revelation concerning the matter of "proper submission" to delegated authority in the Church. As we have mentioned before it is NEVER the delegated authority [flesh and blood] that we are to submit ourselves to,

but rather the anointing that abides within - and upon - the delegated authority sent by God. A precious man of God once wrote, by the unction of the Holy Spirit, that "a Christian should have two perceptions - a perception of sin and a perception of authority." As we give the Word first place in our lives these two "perceptions" will be continually developed within us and protect us, causing us to walk above the lies and the traditions and the darkness, that - as long as we are still in this earth - will "attempt" to affix themselves to us. If one ultimately [somewhere along the line] falls prey to error [rebellion] it will be because they - through a "wilful" setting aside of their "God-given" priorities, have allowed themselves to adhere to a "word" or a "plan" or a "thought" that is not in accord with the will of the Father - and which suited their own self-interests [self-desire] above and beyond their loyalty and faithfulness to God.

WE MUST CONSTANTLY PLACE OURSELVES IN A POSITION WHEREIN THE HOLY SPIRIT IS ABLE TO DO THE "DEEPEST WORK OF THE CROSS" CONTINUALLY

In this last hour, as the children of God make the "necessary adjustments" in their lives - adjustments that give the Word of God His rightful place in their lives - all of the darkness and confusion surrounding true "spiritual authority" will dissipate. Any who, up until this time, have been unclear as to the true plans and purposes of the Father, shall be enlightened as they continually "seek first the Kingdom", and they shall begin to see clearly that - REGARDLESS OF ANY OUTSIDE CIRCUMSTANCES - the One they serve will NEVER fail them nor forsake them. LET IT BE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD that unless one has submitted themselves "wholly" to God they will NEVER submit themselves to the words of [and anointing upon] the ones that God has sent to them as delegated authorities. There is no "middle ground" here! For the very word that the Father delivers through His servants will ALWAYS cause those children of God walking in "carnality" to disagree with the word sent forth and to take offense at it. Therefore, we must constantly place ourselves in a position [maintaining a heart that is "wholly" given] wherein the Holy Spirit is able to do the "deepest work of the Cross" continually. It is only this abiding "work" that allows us to keep our priorities straight, and it is only this "work" that allows us to discern the difference between what the will of the Father is and what the will of man [Satan] is. If we, as children of God, are truly in one accord with the holy plans and purposes of the One we serve then we would not have the "heart" to blame [find fault], to criticize, or to condemn anyone or anything [judge unrighteously] - AT ANY TIME [Romans 2:1-2]. It is also from this position of seeking first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in all things] that allows us to find our true Kingdom-position in the Body of Christ - a place wherein the "true" [righteous] delegated authorities that the Father has provided for our edification will both become evident and bear maximum fruit where we are concerned.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Luke 10:27; Matthew 6:33; Ephesians 4:11-16;

OCTOBER 13th

THERE SHOULD BE NO STRIFE [DISCORD] AND DIVISION IN THE CHURCH!

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity"....
Psalm 133:1 NASB

There should not be strife [discord] and division of any kind in the church, and it is certain that if we are truly of one mind and Spirit [in one accord with the heart of the Father] THEN there shall be none found. But because many have chosen to rely upon their "own" understanding and, thus, settle for the "calculated" theories [mental ascensions to the Word of God] and doctrines of "men" rather than to be led into "all truth" and be taught in all things by the Holy Spirit, we see that many are not in agreement with the will and purpose of God, but rather are found to be in agreement with the darkened wisdom of this world. Because of these things, they are found fighting against those who truly serve God, but we must remember that it takes at least two to come into strife in any given situation and, therefore, those who truly serve God must be obedient to the command to love their enemies and pray for those who persecute them - for failure to obey this command [whether they "feel" justified in "defending themselves" or not] will surely lead to "ungodly" division and strife in the midst of the congregation [environment].

STRIFE, DIVISION AND REBELLION SHALL BE OVERCOME BY PERFECT LOVE

On the other hand, should the one who truly desires to serve God walk in love towards those who come against them - regardless of what abuse has been heaped upon them - THEN any "opportunity" to get into strife that confronts them will be eventually overcome as they continue to exercise faith in God's Word, and as they continue to walk in love at all cost to themselves. So from these things we can see that in the Church of Jesus Christ there are no "rights" and "wrongs" only those in agreement with the Father and His Word [Will] and those in disagreement with Them. As God judges His household in this last hour, He will surely "gather together" ["glorious connections"] those who are of like mind with Him so that His will might be accomplished in the earth. To all those who have hardened their hearts toward Him their only hope remains the steadfast intercession of the "holy ones" of God. Our continuous and faithful prayer must be that through our "intercessions" the Holy Spirit might lead these "rebellious ones" to the place of deep and thorough repentance, thus bringing them into a "knowledge" of the truth - that they may come to their senses and escape from the "snare" of the devil [2 Timothy 2:19-26]!

IT IS A MOST DANGEROUS THING TO REMAIN IN REBELLION!

It is a most dangerous thing for a child of God to remain in rebellion in this last hour! May we all have the divine assurance in our hearts that we are in God's perfect will for our lives at all times. If we are truly found to be walking in love - that is, obeying the command to "love one another" - THEN we shall never take offense at "anything" that is said or done to us. Every child of God must make the quality decision to be taught in ALL things by the Holy Spirit in this hour, for if the child of God is not fully open to the ministry of the Holy Spirit then they have surely placed themselves in a position wherein they shall be "taught" and "instructed" [influenced] by Satan and his forces of darkness - to a degree. Very few children of God - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - have a revelation that they could even be held captive by Satan to do his will. But the

Word of God does not lie, and this is the hour wherein the "absoluteness" of God is being revealed to His people [and to the whole earth] and once again the words of Jesus shall ring true ... "He who is not for Me is against Me" ... [Luke 11:23], and we will indeed be able to distinguish between those who truly love God and those who do not. Let us be those who pursue the unity of the Spirit with all of our heart - refusing to compromise in ANY way the love-walk that we are called to. For it is only in this way that we will come to abide in the supernatural one accord that will usher in the Glorious Church in this most critical hour.

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 2:16; Matthew 5:44; 1 Peter 4:17; Malachi 3:18-4:3; Ephesians 5:27;

OCTOBER 14th

THE FOLLY OF A REBELLIOUS PEOPLE

...."and He [Jesus] began to tell the people this parable: "a man planted a vineyard and rented it out to vine-growers, and went on a journey for a long time. And at the harvest time he sent a slave to the vine-growers, in order that they might give him some of the produce of the vineyards; but the vine-growers beat him and sent him away empty-handed. And he proceeded to send another slave; and they beat him also and treated him shamefully, and sent him away empty-handed. And he proceeded to send a third; and this one also they wounded and cast out. And the owner of the vineyard said, "what shall I do? I will send my beloved son; Perhaps they will respect him." But when the vine-growers saw him, they reasoned with one another, saying, "this is the heir; let us kill him that the inheritance may be ours." And they threw him out of the vineyard and killed him. What, therefore, will the owner of the vineyard do to them? He will come and destroy these vine-growers and will give the vineyard to others".... Luke 20:9-16 NASB

From the time of Adam's rebellion the Father began to seek after those who would be vessels, or delegates, of His Word [covenant- authority] in order that He might redeem mankind back to Himself. Throughout the history of Israel God sent His prophets to minister the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart - and, for the most part, their words were rejected. But rejected or not those words were spoken into the earth, and through the believing prayers of the "intercessors" [prophets, kings and priests] eventually the "Word became flesh and dwelt among men." This entire parable shows clearly the folly of a "rebellious" people - a people whose deepest desire is to establish their own "authority" rather than the authority and Kingdom of God. Such a people will never be "free" to receive the will of God and, indeed, they shall be found undermining and fighting against the very One they profess to serve! Throughout the ages, the Father has raised up and sent His delegated authorities [holy vessels who contain the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart] - and it is by these "sent ones" that He has chosen to judge the heart-attitudes of His people - for in the Father's view, those who reject His true servants reject Him! It must be understood clearly by EVERY child of God that it is impossible for one to even consider themselves as being submitted "wholly" to God's authority while they "refuse" to hear the words of His sent ones. If they have not consecrated themselves wholly unto God and

His Word then to the degree they have not, it is to that degree that they shall be found reviling the "Will of God" - and the vessels through which it is delivered!

THERE IS NO ROOM FOR ANYTHING APART FROM CHRIST IN THE CHURCH

In this last hour, ALL those in the church who are found "reviling" God and His most Holy Will [Word], shall experience His Judgement [for all things that are apart from Christ shall be judged and exposed for what they are], for it is a very serious thing for ANY child of God to be so in "alignment" with the lies of Satan that they are no longer able to discern what the will of the Father is. It is only one who has exalted "themselves" upon the throne of their heart that could become so insensitive and callous to the promptings of the Holy Spirit. There is no room for "self" and, quite simply put, there is no room for ANYTHING apart from Christ in the Church. Therefore, all of us must be diligent in guarding our hearts in order that we might be continually sensitive to the moving of the Holy Spirit and, most importantly, that we might be continually in the position to receive all that which the Father has provided us with in Christ. There are many "born-again" people of God who have been entrusted with much in the leadership [service] of His people and the carrying out of His purposes and plans, and yet some have taken the "way of the world" and departed from the perfect obedience that is required of ALL those who would truly serve God. Because of this, there has been an element of "self-sufficiency" nurtured in the midst of the congregations and, thus, much of the "fruit" that has been born by the church is "bad [unrighteous] fruit" and not "good [righteous] fruit"! Let our eye be found single in this most critical hour that we might both recognize those God has sent and, also, enter into the place wherein we are found bearing maximum fruit for both the Church and the Kingdom.

Related Scriptures: John 1:14; 1 Peter 4:17; John 15:5; Proverbs 4:23;

OCTOBER 15th

THE KEY TO PARTAKING OF THE MINISTRY OF THOSE DELEGATED AUTHORITIES WHICH GOD HAS RAISED UP IS TO BE "WHOLLY GIVEN" - SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY - TO THE WILL OF GOD

...."If any man desires to do His Will [God's pleasure], he will know - have the needed illumination to recognize, can tell for himself - whether the teaching is from God".... John 7:17 Amplified Translation

If one is truly seeking to do "all" the will of God for their life then they shall surely be led to those delegated authorities that the Father Himself has raised up for their edification. The Father is not in the habit of raising up "corrupt" leaders and, therefore, we must NEVER be afraid that we will be tricked or manipulated by the "anointed ones" that God has given us. For if a delegated authority has truly been sent to us by the Father, Himself, then that one shall SURELY be "wholly given" to do the will of God, and their "sole motivation" shall be to lead the children of God into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ. Up until this time, we have seen much "corruption" in many areas of "leadership" in the church, but a new day is dawning and the

Father - by the power of His Word and His Spirit - shall see to it that "all" that is apart from Christ in the midst of His people is removed! The key to partaking of the ministry of those delegated authorities that God has raised up for us is to be "wholly given" - spirit, soul and body - to the will of God. It is only as one "holds part back" through the "maintaining" of self-desire that confusion is "allowed" to enter in. Let it be clearly understood that the Father's ability to establish the Glorious Church in the earth, and His ability to raise up "true" delegated authorities [both men and women] - for the edification of all those who truly love Him - is FAR GREATER than ANY plan or scheme of Satan to keep a child of God in bondage to the law of sin and death, and in darkness! If, in the past, a child of God has followed after those who are in "error" [rebellion] then it is they, themselves, who are responsible - for it is only a "lack" of close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word, on their part, that has "allowed" them to be deceived. Through a deep and thorough repentance on their behalf before the Father - in the Throne Room - they shall SURELY be restored to their proper place in His plan [the fullness of their Kingdom-position]. In this last hour, anyone who TRULY desires to experience the Father's "best" for their life and ministry shall put themselves - AT ALL COST TO THEMSELVES - in a position [the "inner chamber"] on a daily basis wherein they are able to discern that which is true and that which is false. Let us be those who are found diligently pursuing the fullness of the Father's most glorious provision for the perfect fulfillment of our destiny in Christ. For it is in this way alone that will ensure that we are associated only with those whose hearts are wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father and, thus, continually KNOW [distinguish between] that which is righteous and that which is not.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Luke 10:27; Matthew 6:33;

OCTOBER 16th

THE NEED FOR A DEEP AND "WORKING" REVELATION OF THE DIVINE REQUIREMENT

...."Do not touch My anointed ones and do My prophets no harm".... Psalm 105:15 NASB

Every child of God must have a deep respect for [and a deep revelation of the true working of] the five-fold "ministry". For although God's vessels are flesh and blood the ministry that goes forth [that is, "true" anointed ministry] is an extension of the ministry of the Lord Jesus Christ. We are talking now of that "ministry" which refuses to do ANYTHING apart from the Head - for it is only as we do nothing apart from the Head that we shall "spontaneously" harmonize [enter into one accord] with each other in the fulfilling of God's will in the earth. As every child of God begins to give their whole heart to God and, thus, stands continually in the position of being "willing to do all of His will at all times" THEN the affairs of the Church shall be simplified greatly. By the Father's great love and power, we shall be brought together supernaturally - each one taking their "rightful" place in His most holy purposes. Therefore, the greatest need in this last hour for every child of God is to have a deep and working revelation of the "Divine" requirement" - that is, to understand fully what the Father requires of us and THEN - once having an absolute revelation of God's requirement - we shall surely understand what the Father desires

to do in both our individual lives and in our corporate lives where the Church is concerned. Until every child of God lays down their "self-esteem" [and the "desire" to lean upon their own understanding that it fuels] they can in no way "mesh" with those whose only desire is to glorify God to the greatest degree through the fulfilling of His will in the earth.

RECEIVING "DEATH" IN THE NAME OF LIFE IS A MOST DANGEROUS PRACTICE!

It is such a "different" walk to walk in the Spirit, as opposed to walking in the flesh. As one separates themselves from the world and unto the Word of God, they shall begin to experience the life (Zoe) which Jesus came to bless us with. It is sometimes an amazing thing to watch people hold onto things and be extremely slow in letting go of all those things which prevent the life of God from flowing in - and yet that is precisely what fear will do. Fear - and the selfishness and pride that is its spontaneous by-product - will cause one to hold onto something that will in the end [Proverbs 14:12] cause them to "perish" [reap a continually greater form of darkness and corruption], rather than replace that thing with a revelation of the life-giving Word of God. To "allow" oneself to be deceived into receiving death in the name of "life" is a most dangerous thing and it shall lead them into destruction in a place far outside the covenants of God if a deep and thorough repentance is not forthcoming. Even the so-called "spiritual" believer must constantly guard their heart with "all diligence" lest they be caught unaware of the "wiles" of Satan and, thus, have their faith shipwrecked in the darkness of the world. With these very serious "observations" in view we shall now look at some of the strategies of the Evil One concerning God's people.

IN THEIR "SELF-DECEPTION AND THEIR STRIVING (IN THE FLESH) THEY SHALL SURELY BE EXPOSED BY GOD - WHO IS A CONSUMING FIRE!

Satan, in continually attempting to lure God's children into the sphere of the "natural" causes those who mentally ascend to the Word of God - through their own "self-will" [and the pursuit of self-glory] - to form different "factions" and, thus, they congregate together with others of "like mind" into denominations or "movements" - each one "thinking" that they are the one true way [consciously or unconsciously], and that everyone who opposes them through any form of disagreement [confrontation] is both wrong and apart from God. These ones who have "allowed" themselves to be deceived through the power of darkness [the religious spirits] "believe" in their heart [which has been hardened through the exercise of that one's continual leaning upon their own understanding] that they are truly serving God, and that somehow they shall be "vindicated" through the wisdom and the deeds that have manifested in their so-called service to God. But, in reality, ALL that which is done by the arm of the flesh has nothing whatsoever to do with Christ and, thus, in their "self-deception" and their striving [in the flesh], they shall surely be exposed by God - Who is a consuming fire in this most critical hour [1 Corinthians 3:10-15]! Let us not be found to be amongst those who "think" that what they do is true ministry and service to Almighty God. Let us be found with those who are so intimately linked with the heart of the Father, and so filled with His Spirit that His EVERY movement is their movement and that His EVERY Word is their word.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:11-16; John 15:5; Luke 10:27; John 7:17; John 10:10; Proverbs 3:5-6; Proverbs 4:23;

OCTOBER 17th

THE FIRE OF OUR "SINCERE" OBEDIENCE AND DEDICATION MUST NEVER GO OUT

...."Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, "Command Aaron and his sons, saying, "This is the law for the burnt offering: the burnt offering itself shall remain on the hearth on the altar all night until the morning, and the fire on the altar is to be kept burning on it. And the priest is to put on his linen robe, and he shall put on undergarments next to his flesh; and he shall take up the ashes to which the fire reduces the burnt offering on the altar, and place them beside the altar. Then he shall take off his garments and put on other garments, and carry the ashes outside the camp to a clean place. And the fire on the altar shall be kept burning on it. It shall not go out, but the priest shall burn wood on it every morning; and he shall lay out the burnt offering on it, and offer up in smoke the fat portions of the peace offerings on it. Fire shall be kept burning continually on the altar; it is not to go out".... Leviticus 6:8-13 NASB

The "burnt offering" implies the entire principle of yielding the "whole" being to serve God. When the worshipper came into the presence of God they were to have in mind that their "human" nature was to be yielded to God to be both consumed and destroyed. The fire of our "sincere" obedience and dedication must never go out. Our manner of life is to be uniformly yielded to God in everything - with no "tolerated" pockets of disobedience.

MEASURING THE WORD OF GOD "FULLY"

Today, as we go forth, seeking to walk in true service and ministry we want to be those who are found to be measuring the Word of God "fully". Each time we come across a portion of God's Word we must seek diligently to allow the Holy Spirit to reveal to us how that portion of the Word pertains to our life and our ministry - in order that we might "continually" be a vessel of God's "absolute" truth [revelation] to His people. For in this last hour the heart that is "slow" to open [Luke 24:25] shall be enshrouded in darkness and, thus, shall those who hold fast to that darkness [through their rebelliousness towards God] lead the sheep astray to a "certain" degree. Today there is a "spirit of darkness" encompassing the land, and the only way for one to walk "above" this darkness is for them to "walk in the light as He is in the light" - in other words to move in "resurrection" power and walk in the fullness of the ascension life seated with Christ at the right hand of the Father in the heavenly places [Ephesians 1:3,17-23]. We MUST come to "abide" in this position to avoid being overcome by the darkness of this present "world"! ANY fellowship with or any "touching down" in the world system - thus forsaking the Kingdom to do so - shall allow darkness to enter in. As one allows the light of God to enter into their heart, and His love to be shed abroad there, and as the eyes of their understanding are continually enlightened, one gains a strong abhorrence for darkness and gains a reverential love and respect for the will and wisdom [light] of God.

TWO CHIEF CHARACTERISTICS OF "DARKNESS": COMPLICATION AND CONFUSION

The more fully one steps into the light the more clear and simple the principles of the Kingdom become. Surely two of the chief characteristics of "darkness" are its propensity for "complication" and "confusion", but once one has a revelation of the victory over sin [Romans 6] and their "co-death" with Christ, no longer is their mind affixed to the world and its ways nor to the "thought patterns" [mind-sets] of the old nature but rather, one is renewed to a clear and precise and enlightened view of God's plan and purpose for the ages in Christ - and of course their "perfect part" in that plan.

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 60:2; 1 John 1:5-7; Romans 5:5; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 5:27;

OCTOBER 18th

"HE DIED FOR ALL, THAT THEY WHO LIVE SHOULD NO LONGER LIVE FOR THEMSELVES, BUT FOR HIM WHO DIED AND ROSE AGAIN ON THEIR BEHALF"

...."For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all therefore all died; and He died for all, that they who live should no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf. Therefore from now on we recognize no man according to the flesh, even though we have known Christ according to the flesh, yet now we know Him thus no longer. Therefore if any man is in Christ, he is a new creature: the old things passed away, behold, new things have come".... 2 Corinthians 5:14-17 NASB

There is no "reason" why we cannot put ourselves in the position to receive God's light continually in order that we might be enlightened to "understand" as God understands and to "think" the way that God thinks, but one problem that arises is that many times the people of God will put their priorities in the wrong place. In this portion of God's Word is found the "Divine Requirement" [Luke 10:27]. Every child of God must come to the place wherein they clearly understand that they have been bought with the precious Blood of Jesus, and that they are no longer to live for themselves, but for the One who died for them in order that they might live. Every minister of God must view with their spiritual eyes all of God's children as the Father, Himself, sees them, and He sees them as they truly are, in Christ. Ministering to the people on a "natural" [soulish] level, discerning all things by one's own understanding through the five physical senses and the traditions [mind-sets] of both the church and the world, will keep the one being ministered to in bondage to sin and fear. It is only through the "absolute" denial of self that the power of God can be manifested to the perfect [maximum] degree in any given situation, to perfectly meet the needs of the people and to set the captives free. This is precisely why if Satan is allowed to "taint", even to a very small degree, the Word of God, he will be able to use that element of presumption on the part of God's minister to somehow "prove" to the unbelieving that God's power has passed away or is for another generation and, thus, as the captive believes that lie, the first thing they shall do is run to the "world" and away from the loving hand of God. Let

us seek above ALL else, to be true servants of God. Let us come into such a deep and abiding dependence upon the "Anointing which abides within" that we will be found to be open and pure vessels of that anointing - the anointing that will break the yoke and release the prisoners from the bonds of Satan and the power of darkness.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; 1 John 2:27; Acts 10:38;

OCTOBER 19th

THE ESSENCE OF THE TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind - and your neighbor as yourself" Luke 10:27 NASB

This scripture is the essence of the true Christian life and is the key to our understanding the Word of God - in light of the Father's plan and purpose for the Church, and for mankind. This statement also encompasses the totality of true Kingdom-living. If one does not understand the absolute nature of the "divine requirement" then they will not enter into that place of "knowing" the fullness of the Father's will - in any given moment - for their life and ministry. If the child of God remains in a position wherein they experience a continued lack of understanding concerning the Father's will and the Kingdom - due to their continued quest of self-glory and the maintaining of self-desire - THEN they will be found in the "predicament" of having to exercise a continued self-effort, and this "striving" [in and by the mind of the flesh] will preclude their ability to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. On the other hand, as one's heart is "wholly given" to God, and their continued aim and practice becomes to acknowledge Him in ALL of their ways the voice of the Holy Spirit shall become ever clearer in that faithful one's heart.

SPIRITUAL ACCELERATION AND SPIRITUAL MOMENTUM

ONLY those who make the * "quality decision" to walk by faith [an absolute trust in God] in this final hour are going to enter into the fullness of Kingdom-living, and the true Kingdom-service that is its spontaneous by-product. Every believer needs to both gain and maintain a "Kingdom-consciousness" in these days! One cannot look at the world or the church in the world and "see" [know] what is about to come forth. That which is going to manifest concerning the true Church will come forth by revelation, and as the result of an active faith and obedience in the lives of those who are truly seeking God. As the true Body is refined to a deeper degree in these days [both individually and corporately] there will be a continually greater acceleration in the spirit - an acceleration that has already begun to affect the lives of all those who are wholly given to the true purposes of the Father. As the aforementioned spiritual acceleration continues day after day its chief characteristic shall be a "spiritual momentum" that is unstoppable. The days are coming wherein the Father is going to move powerfully in the midst of His people - regardless of whether they have made themselves ready or not! And through His perfect empowerment those whose heart is wholly given to Him shall enter into a realm that the church has never entered into corporately - up until this time.

* **"quality decision"** - a decision based upon and motivated by a revelation of the will [Word] of God abiding in one's heart;

ONE'S SOLE FOCUS IN THEIR MINISTRY TO GOD AND TO HIS PEOPLE SHOULD BE TO CARRY OUT AND WALK IN THE DEEPEST DESIRES OF THE FATHER'S HEART

The only thing that should matter to a Christian in their remaining time in this dispensation should be the pure and unadulterated will of God - both for them individually and for the corporate Church. One's sole focus in their ministry to God and to His people should be to carry out and walk in the deepest desires of the Father's heart. Another spontaneous manifestation of time spent in the "inner chamber" with the Father and His Word is that the deepest desire of one's heart will simply become to be a pleasing child to Him in ALL things. It is in this place of intimacy with the Father that the quest for [striving after] self-glory ends for those who truly love Him - for it is in this holy place wherein a deep and abiding revelation of the Cross - and all that that wondrous work entails - is revealed to the faithful heart. It is ONLY from this place of deep intimacy that all true humility [an absolute dependence upon the Father and His Word] is established - and remains established - in the heart of a believer, and it is also from this place of a deep and true humility that ALL true Kingdom-service begins and ends.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Ephesians 5:27; 1 Peter 5:5b-10;

OCTOBER 20th

ALL OF GOD'S WORK MUST BE CARRIED OUT BY HIS POWER

...."I am the Vine, you are the branches; He who abides in Me, and I in him, he bears much fruit; for apart from Me you can do NOTHING".... John 15:5 NASB

It is important for every child of God to understand that it is only as the revealed knowledge of the Word of God enters into their heart, and thereby allows the light and life and love of God to control their tongue, that they shall attain to the place of true and absolute victory in Christ. The most basic problem in many areas of the church is that most of God's children do not have a sufficient revelation of the fact that "all" of God's work must be carried out by His power! It is not an easy thing for one to come to that place of "emptiness" before God - that is, to be empty of "any" motivation that has its source and root apart from the "mind of Christ and the perfect will of the Father. But, as in all other things, the Father has gloriously provided for us in Christ both the power and the "capability" to do "all" things in perfect accordance with His purposes and plans. As the Father raises up powerful leadership in this last hour, the anointing upon those He sends into the midst of His people shall confront the "problems" [false doctrine, presumptuous activity etc.] that have arisen as a result of the self-motivation and deception that many have allowed to control them - as they "attempted" to carry out the will of God in their "own" strength. The prime characteristic of these anointed ones is the ability of the light upon the

anointed words they speak to both enlighten and edify all those who will open their hearts to hear what God has to say through them. In this last hour, as the Spirit of God [holy fire] is poured out through His holy bondservants and handmaidens, all of the "hidden" works of the flesh shall be exposed in the midst of the congregations, and it is this manifestation of the Spirit's outpouring that shall ultimately lead to the physical manifestation of the "spotless and unblemished Church" in the earth. It is for this reason that we, as the children of God, must affix ourselves to [immerse ourselves in] the Word of God, for failure to do so shall surely cause us to harden our heart towards and, thus, fail to receive, the needed light to set us free from all that is keeping us apart from God's perfect will for our lives.

FAITHFULNESS, OBEDIENCE AND LOVE: THE CHIEF CHARACTERISTICS OF THE TRUE CHURCH

In this last hour, the Father, through His great and awesome power, shall establish the true Church - whose chief characteristic shall be the "perfect" faithfulness and obedience and love that God has always required [desired] of His people. There are many who would revile such a statement [all those who remain content in their "self-satisfaction", and who continue to hold to a "sin-consciousness"] but we must never let out of our sight the fact that we are called to "live no longer for ourselves" - but rather solely for the One who bought us for a "great price" and, therefore, we must come to the place wherein we refuse to "tolerate" ANY action that is apart from Christ our Head! It is time for the wrath of God to be revealed against "all" ungodliness [unrighteousness]! Therefore, let each one of us separate ourselves from "any" encumbrance, and the sin which so easily entangles, to run the true race set before us with a steadfast endurance.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:29; 1 Corinthians 2:16; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Ephesians 5:27; John 6:63; Matthew 5:48; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Romans 1:18; Hebrews 12:1-2;

OCTOBER 21st

THE "LEAVEN" OF FEAR AND SELF-DESIRE

...."There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment that it may give grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

Every child of God must clearly understand that every carnal act - regardless of how small or insignificant it may appear - is "always" in perfect enmity with the will of God! This is why if we fail to diligently bring every thought captive to a perfect obedience [that is, to a revelation of God's Word] then, ultimately, we shall "allow" ourselves to be deceived into believing that we are in the center of God's will when, in reality, we are directly opposed to it! It is only as we follow the "safeguards" provided for us in God's Word that we shall be able to rise above "every"

scheme of the Evil One. Continued failure to bring every thought captive to a perfect obedience leads one into the position wherein they shall eventually speak words [lies] that are not in accordance with the will of God, and yet in their heart they shall have a "false assurance" that their words are righteous - and, therefore, all other words which are not in perfect agreement with them will "seem" "unrighteous". Therein lies the root cause for all division and strife within the church! It is only the "meeting" of authority, both inherent and delegated, that creates within us an awareness of true authority, just as fellowshiping with God and abiding in His Word alone, makes us "conscious" of sin. It is the speaking inadvertently of "unwholesome" words [words apart from the Spirit of love and truth] that is largely responsible for the breach in the "true unity" [one accord] God so desires in the church, and also the loss of the anointing [power] to set the captives free. Most difficulties in the church are due primarily to slanderous words and accusations, and now the time has come for all words of reviling and division to be "terminated" before God. As the Scriptures state: there ought not come from the same lips, loving words and slanderous words! One who is truly subject to authority lives under authority [the Word of God] and not on their "own" understanding, for they have a clear revelation of the fact that all "human" understanding is based on carnal and worldly wisdom [that "wisdom" being a product of the fallen nature of man], and that all slanderous words, accusations and lies are a product of it.

LET IT BE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD BY ALL OF GOD'S CHILDREN THAT HIS WORD MEANS EXACTLY WHAT IT SAYS

It takes but one small patch of "ground" [the "leaven" of fear and selfishness], that is, the ground of "self-desire", to receive the "corrupt seed" that Satan desires to implant. It is as one receives and "nurtures" any lie of the Satan - a lie designed to match the root of any desire we may yet have to act apart from the will of God - that he [Satan] can deceive one into believing that they are acting in accordance with the will of God while, in reality, they are rooted and grounded in fear and selfishness and rebellion. And, thus, we must, at all cost to "ourselves", diligently avoid that path for it is only in this way that we enable ourselves to be "safeguarded", and remain aware of every evil device formed against us. Let it be clearly understood by all of God's children that His Word means exactly what it says, and let each one of us set ourselves in perfect agreement, moment by moment, with the revelation of that holy Word that abides within our heart. If we have nothing in us apart from a desire to do ALL of the will of God we will be ever conscious of what is a "lie" and what is the "truth" [what is darkness and what is light; what is righteous and what is unrighteous]. All of these things that I have just spoken of take on even more importance when one comes to the full realization that "any" element of self-will [self-desire and the pursuit of self-glory] in the ministry shall cause one to "compromise" the Word of God somewhere along the line without them even being aware of it! We must constantly live our lives in the presence of the Father and the living Word of God, for it is only in this way that we are empowered to lead the children of God into the true Life and Light, instead of the "death and darkness" that abides in every word not motivated by the love and wisdom of God.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 10:5; John 7:17-18; Galatians 5:9; Galatians 5:17;

OCTOBER 22ND

BE ANXIOUS FOR NOTHING!

...."Do not be anxious for your life".... Matthew 6:25a NASB

First and foremost in this time it is extremely important for every child of God to be "anxious for nothing", and begin to focus totally on Jesus [the Word]. This will eliminate any "self-focus" and close every opening that the Devil is attempting to create turmoil and confusion through. In this most critical hour, it is most certain that we do not, first and foremost, need the counsel [direction] of others - regardless of their spiritual state. What one needs the most is to receive any necessary revelation directly from the Throne Room through their OWN acknowledgement of - and intimacy with - the Father. There are certain situations within us that will never be resolved ANY other way than for us to receive a direct impartation [revelation] from the Father Himself in the "inner chamber". Dependence upon "flesh and blood" FIRST - regardless of how anointed they might be - still constitutes "idolatry", and this will only keep one in bondage to their present confusion and turmoil.

ALL THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN FAITHFUL AND OBEDIENT TO HOLD FAST THE VISION SHALL REAP A GREAT HARVEST IN THEIR LIVES AND MINISTRIES

Again, in this most critical hour what we all need the most is to receive the necessary revelation [for our entrance into the fullness of ministry - Kingdom-position] directly from the Throne Room through our own acknowledgement of - and intimacy with - the Father. With each passing day it is becoming more and more evident to me why Jesus defined the true Christian walk as "the narrow way", but soon the tide shall completely turn and all those who have been faithful and obedient to hold fast the vision shall reap a great harvest in their lives and ministries. Keep in mind that we are all being prepared for tasks in a Glorious Church that has just barely begun to "take legs". Our task in these days is to continue to diligently seek the Father's best on all fronts - KNOWING that He is faithful to finish the work that He has begun in us - and perfectly I might add.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 12:1-2; Matthew 7:13-14;

OCTOBER 23RD

THE IMPORTANCE OF "DAILY" SUSTENANCE FOR THE BELIEVER

... Then the Lord said to Moses, "Behold I will rain bread from Heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a day's portion every day that I may test them, whether or not they will walk in My instruction".... Exodus 16:4

How important it is for believers to fellowship with the Father and His Word each day in the "inner chamber" - and, thus, partake of the true spiritual food [the "bread of life"] -

"knowing" that in their daily portion is the life and power and grace to sustain them perfectly for that day. The inner man [spirit] is no different than the physical body in this regard and, thus, a healthy diet of the Word of God is required "daily" to keep it strong, and allow it to remain in its rightful position of predominance over the soul [mind, will and emotions] and the body. As the child of God is faithful and obedient to gather the spiritual food needed - day by day - their eyes will no longer dwell on the future or turn back to the past, for they will have come to learn to live in the "present". "Now" is the by-word and time frame of all true Kingdom-living and service. The Holy Spirit, of course, will reveal "things to come" - as we have need of revelation in that area - and He will also bring to our remembrance those things [mostly revelations] from the past that are beneficial to our walk in the present. But the bottom line is that we are to walk in the "now" - totally focussed, and empowered by the Holy Spirit to walk in the will of God - moment to moment. It is in this way alone that maximum fruit is born for the establishment of the true [Glorious] Church and the Kingdom in an individual's life and ministry. Another aspect of our time spent with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" is that we will come to understand His "refining process". The Father's process of refining and testing was not formed in order for Him to know what is in our hearts - for He knows all things! It is for us - in order that we might be continually transformed, and renewed in our minds to the way that He sees and thinks. It is the deepest heart-desire of the Father to separate us continually from sin and, indeed, from every "environment" that is apart from Christ in order that we might come to know Him - "as He truly is".

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 30:8a; John 16:13; Hebrews 12:1-13;

OCTOBER 24th

WE MUST ALWAYS HAVE MORE FAITH IN THE FATHER'S FAITHFULNESS THAN WE HAVE ANY DESIRE TO LEAN UPON OUR OWN UNDERSTANDING

...."So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evil doer will be chaff and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the Lord of Hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch".... Malachi 3:18-4:1 NASB

"Perseverance" [endurance] is a key word in the life of every Christian. In each life that is "wholly given" to God there will come times when that faithful one will be brought to the place where they must persevere in the will of the Father through their faith in His Word - and His Word alone. Regardless of where one is at this moment - spiritually speaking - they must begin to operate on, and persevere in, the absolute principles of faith and the Kingdom that are found in the Word of God. Everything is at stake in this last hour. We are living at a time wherein the "spiritual confrontation" between the Body of Christ and Satan is moving out into the open, and his vile aim is to bring all believers to the place [both spiritually and physically] where they are out of his way. Because of these things, it is certain that he will openly "steal, kill, or destroy" from them to the degree that they [the people of God] are outside of the Covenants of promise.

When a child of God continues to persevere in faith their lives will, ultimately, become based solely on the "Rock of revealed knowledge". Even if it appears that all manner of turmoil and confusion is breaking out around them, their spontaneous reaction to any and every circumstance will be to say in their heart, "What does the Word of God say about this, and how am I best able to put it into action in this situation?" When believers are called on to walk through circumstances that "seem" impossible to the five physical senses [particularly over a longer period of time than usual] the continual exercising of faith in the face of tremendous "spiritual pressure" will cause any "dross" [ground of fear and unbelief etc.] to surface [be exposed] and be dealt with in the light and power of the Holy Spirit. As one is refined and purified, their desire to stand on the Word of God will "override" any "former desire" to gratify the flesh in an effort to shed the "pressure" that comes when they stand against the "currents of fear and unbelief" that Satan attempts to overwhelm them with. We, as believers, must ALWAYS have more faith in the Father's faithfulness - and the fact that He is watching over His Word to perform it - than we have any desire to lean upon our own understanding. For if we lean upon our own understanding in any way we will be found failing in the "eternal scheme of things" - even though it may "appear" for a time that we are successful [prosperous]. As the Heavenly Father is burning away the "dross" in us [in the times of testing and refining] we must come to know that we are continually being prepared for greater service - a "Kingdom-service" that is almost incomprehensible to our present thinking. Again, if there is any part of our heart in which a seed of stubbornness or rebellion remains, it will be exposed when we are put to the test, for our heart [strength] will surely fail if its "affections" have been placed on the things of the natural realm [self-desire] rather than the Word [Will] of God. As the one who is truly seeking the fullness of their destiny, in Christ, sees the "folly" of this misplaced trust and affection, they will repent and revert back to faith in the Word of God - and, thus, there will be an opportunity to once again prove themselves in the area in which they had just experienced failure. The only true danger we face, as children of God, is the "continued" hardening of our hearts against our Heavenly Father and His Word! For if we "allow" our heart to become hardened towards God we surely open the door to the Evil One to deceive us into remaining dependent upon our own strength - and thus, great spiritual darkness will ensue! Now is the time for all true believers to separate themselves unto the Father in the "inner chamber" on "His" terms - in order that they may be refined and purified by His Word and His Spirit. The hour is late - and whoever is not "truly" for Jesus in these days shall be found to be against Him! Let every child of God put aside their desire to serve themselves, and give their lives "wholly" to their beloved Creator in this most critical and glorious hour!

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 2:12-13; Jeremiah 1:12; 1 Corinthians 13:8a; Isaiah 60:1-3; Matthew 12:30;

OCTOBER 25th

**THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN RIGHTEOUS AND UNRIGHTEOUS JUDGEMENT
[DISCERNMENT]**

.... I can do nothing on my own initiative. As I hear, I judge; and My judgement is just,

because I do not seek my own will, but the will of Him who sent Me".... John 5: 30

...."Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgement".... John 7:24

The difference between righteous judgement and unrighteous judgement is that "righteous judgement" is the pure judgement [discernment and wisdom] of God. It is a word spoken or action taken that is in perfect accordance with the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will], and the unction of the Holy Spirit. In the case of righteous judgement it is the "anointed" word itself that convicts the heart of the hearer. "Unrighteous judgement" is a word spoken - or an action taken - that has its origin in the "flesh" and has, as its root motivation in the speaker, the desire to "exalt themselves above" the one being spoken to or against. In the above scriptures we see two keys to the true spiritual walk that every Christian is called to. Jesus said, As I hear I judge [discern]; and My judgement is just [righteous] because I do not seek My OWN will, but the will of Him [the Father] who sent Me. In this passage of scripture we come to understand both the importance of seeking to be righteously motivated in all things as well as the importance of allowing the Holy Spirit to expose and remove any element of "self-desire" that might remain in our lives. To be righteously motivated means that one has put the will of God first in their lives and, thus, their discernment in any given situation will be found to be righteous in the sight of the Father because they are always seeking to be in one accord with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. In seeking to accomplish the Father's highest purpose in any given moment they are also seeking His best for all those who cross their path and, thus, when they open their mouth to speak into any given situation their judgement will always be found righteous - regardless how those affected by their words react. Many times one will be used as a vessel of righteous judgement by God in order that those they are ministering to might receive the necessary correction they need to enter back onto the "narrow path" [highway of holiness]. But because of a certain hardness of heart in the ones they are called to confront great reproach and accusations are spewed forth against them - even though their words and actions are for the greatest good of the one that they are ministering to. On the other hand, if one's heart is truly desirous of entering into the fullness of their destiny and Kingdom-position THEN they will "receive" whatever form the righteous judgement takes, and be immediately restored [through revelation] to the proper path that God has for them. The second key is that ALL true discernment [righteous judgement] issues from the place of revelation, and NOT that which is perceived through the five physical senses or past experience. This is an absolute principle that, if violated, will cause great darkness to enter in - totally blinding that one to ANY form of true discernment, and allowing themselves to be used by the Evil One and his forces as a vessel of unrighteous judgement. This will allow ALL manner of evil [reproach, condemnation, accusation etc.] to work against those that they come against in a spirit of pride and self-exaltation. In these days, the Father is raising up a people who [because they desire to be found "abiding" in righteous motivation] are holy vessels, through whom the force of righteousness will continually flow forth to bless [empower - elevate] those whose hearts are "wholly given" to God. At the same time, the righteous judgements of God shall be poured out through them to convict the hearts of those who have, through fear and pride, continued to hold to that which is apart from Christ, and the Kingdom. It is in this way that the Church shall be both refined and purified in

this most critical hour - for indeed the motivation [righteous or unrighteous] behind every man's work shall become evident. Let us be those who are found seeking to be righteously motivated in ALL things - and towards ALL people. For it is ONLY in this way that our "judgement" will be found to be righteous, and our discernment perfectly accurate according to the highest purposes of the Father for His people.

Related Scriptures: John 5:31-34; John 16:2-3; Isaiah 35:8-9; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

OCTOBER 26th

WE ARE NOT A PEOPLE WHO OUTWARDLY SEEK AFTER REWARD

...."Without faith it is impossible to please Him, for He who comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB

Every time the child of God acts or speaks in faith [love] they are bringing glory to God! Not only that, they are also both touching and ministering to the Father's heart. It is because of this deep and abiding love that the true Christian has toward the Father and His perfect purposes [Will] that we are not a people who "outwardly" seek after reward. Our reward - whatever that may be throughout the ages of eternity - shall simply be found to have been a spontaneous manifestation and by-product of the love that we have actually exercised towards the Father and His Word [Will] in our time on earth through a perfect conformity to the desires of His heart. If ANY child of God continues to attempt to "earn" their way into the Kingdom they shall find themselves in a very bad and difficult position in this final hour. Literally, they will be on the "outside looking in" as the Glorious Church fulfills her mandate in the earth. Our call is to a perfect obedience - and a perfect obedience alone! It is through this "perfect obedience" that the "blessings" [perfect empowerment] of God can continually "overtake" us, and it is also from this position of abiding in perfect obedience [love] that divine favor is continually manifested in our life and ministry. There is NO good in the "flesh", and indeed the flesh profits absolutely nothing where the Kingdom is concerned and, thus, there shall be an absolute separation between those who truly love God and those who do not! These things I have just written shall be seen very clearly in this hour.

THE MAINTENANCE OF SELF-DESIRE

The "maintenance" of self-desire (self-agenda) leads directly to two things:

1. Hard-heartedness - causing one to become "insensitive" to the spiritual realities continually surrounding them.
2. Darkness - causing one to lose sight of the "actual" will of God for their life and ministry.

These are very, very dangerous positions for the child of God to be found in as the conflict of the ages begins to intensify in this last of the last hour! Those who "maintain" self-desire place

themselves in a position wherein Satan has an "open door" into their lives continually and, thus, they are controlled [unknowingly] by him [2 Timothy 2:26]!

Always remember:

The maintenance of self-desire allows Satan and his forces control in one's life.

The maintenance of godly desire allows the Holy Spirit to control one's life.

TRUE KINGDOM-LIVING IS NEVER STAGNANT!

One of the most important aspects of "coming up higher" is to continually release any ground or element of mistrust. Mistrust in the Father and His Word leads only to self-effort in a spirit of self-sufficiency. In the exercising of a simple, yet absolute, trust we put ourselves in the proper position to receive ALL that the Father has for us in any given moment. This is NEVER just simply a matter of our receiving unto ourselves! ALL that we receive shall be both magnified and multiplied for the distinct purpose of shedding abroad that blessing - in order to both impact and bless [empower] all those who cross our path. True Kingdom-living is NEVER stagnant! It is an ongoing cycle of the outpouring of God's life, love and wisdom [true character] - first affecting us and, then, empowering us to manifest His reality [true character] wherever we are positioned by the Holy Spirit. As the fullness of the Father's plan unfolds in this final hour the impact of His presence on every facet of human existence shall be remarkable [extraordinary]. Let us be found pursuing holiness with ALL of our heart that the Father, Son and Holy Spirit might be revealed through us in a continually greater measure - in order that all those who cross our path might come to know the one true God as He truly is.

Related Scriptures: Deuteronomy 28:1-14; Romans 7:18; John 6:63;

OCTOBER 27th

"THAT I MAY KNOW HIM"

...."[For my determined purpose is] that I may know Him [that I may progressively become more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him, perceiving and recognizing and understanding the wonders of His Person more strongly and more clearly]".... Philippians 3:10 Amplified Translation

These are very serious days, as the Church age comes to a close. Every last true believer [one that is "true" to both the heart and will of the Father] needs to come to a deep realization of their need to "know" [intimately] the heart of the Father, and have His love shed abroad in their heart on a continual basis. There are many who still hold to the "lower life" [psuche - soul life] and, thus, they have never come to know divine love to any great degree. This puts them in a place wherein fleshly activity on their part is the norm - and this, of course, precludes them walking in the Spirit. If one walks in the power of the Holy Spirit they will not fulfil - or even

seek - the desires of the flesh. But if one continually sows to the flesh THEN they will not be in a position to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit and, because of their relationship with the flesh and darkness, they will indeed be found running from the light. It must be clearly understood by every true believer in this hour that there is NO love in the "flesh" - only a deep inherent desire to exalt oneself and seek one's own interests. The reality is that EVERY action carried out - or word spoken - in the "flesh" constitutes the release of a "spirit of hatred". Our God is an absolute God, and He IS love, and we must come to realize that ANYTHING done apart from divine love is hatred. Even though many define hatred as something that is always "blatant" in its release it also manifests in very subtle ways - the conscious or unconscious end goal being harm and potential destruction to the one that the hatred is being exercised against. Another revelation that those truly seeking to fulfill the fullness of their destiny, in Christ, is that the reception of the Father's love is NEVER, NEVER, NEVER, NEVER based upon "our" performance!!! The Father loved us while we were yet sinners. This destroys any notion that we can earn His love through "good works" that proceed from our own understanding. Obedience is called for on our part but obedience is the product of both faith [revelation] and divine love. If one does not stand [abide] in faith, love and obedience - they will not stand at all in this final hour! But if one does stand by faith, love and obedience THEN they shall SURELY overcome in ALL things and, thus, fulfil the fulness of their destiny in Christ - perfectly. There are many who are on the "narrow path" in these days, and they are experiencing some very difficult circumstances. A word of encouragement: as you obey God in the circumstances that you are presently in [diligently discarding all fear and mistrust as it attempts to arise] THEN He will move you into the perfect spiritual environment He has planned for you [both corporate and individual positioning], and that will enable you to accomplish the fullness of His will for your life and ministry. In this final hour, each and every one of us must come to understand fully that the gates of Hell will NEVER prevail against a "Church" that is walking in the revealed knowledge of God's Word - a Church that is filled to overflowing with both the love of the Father, and a deep and abiding revelation of His perfect integrity and character. But we must also clearly understand that a heart NOT wholly given to God [a rebellious heart] will open the door to Satan to hinder greatly the work of God in some way - both in our lives and in the lives of those who cross our path. Those who truly love God are on the threshold of something so great that there are literally no words in our vocabulary to describe it properly. Let our one purpose in this hour be to "know" the Father [and His Word] that we might progressively become more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him - perceiving and recognizing and understanding the wonders of His Person more strongly and more clearly with each passing day.

"blatant" - without any attempt at concealment;

Related Scriptures: Galatians 5:16-17; John 3:20-21; Romans 7:18; 1 John 4:16; Romans 5:8;

OCTOBER 28th

OUR LIFE IN CHRIST DOES NOT CONSIST OF IMITATING HIS EXAMPLE BY OUR OWN STRENGTH AND EFFORTS, BUT RATHER IT IS LIVING HIS LIFE WITH HIS LIFE; THUS ALLOWING HIM TO POSSESS OUR ENTIRE BEING - AS

WE REMAIN IN A CONTINUED STATE OF YIELDEDNESS

...."The meek He will guide in judgement and the meek He will teach His way".... Psalm 25:9 KJV

...."If you then being know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more shall your Heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him?".... Luke 11:13 NASB

...."For I know that nothing good dwells within me, that is, in my flesh. I can will what is right, but I cannot perform it. I have the intention and urge to do what is right, but no power to carry it out".... Romans 7:18 Amplified Translation

It is of the utmost importance for every believer to fully realize that they in NO WAY have the power to produce the desired effect of holiness in their life. It is the ministry of the Holy Spirit alone - without exception - that can empower one to a life of holiness, and guide them into ALL [absolute] Truth. If the deepest desire of one's heart is truly to do ALL of the will of God THEN, as the Holy Spirit convicts them of any "hardness of heart", that believer will inevitably be led into a situation where it will become obvious that they - in their own strength - are not able to cope. This testing or trial will bring the child of God to the point of decision and, again, depending on the deepest "motivation" of their heart, they will either repent and forsake all that stands between God and themselves [fear and mistrust] and move on into the place of ever-increasing revelation [light], or they will remain in rebellion against Him and proceed directly into the great spiritual darkness that is encompassing the earth in this last hour. Our life in Christ does not consist of imitating His example by our own strength and efforts, but rather it is living His life WITH His life; thus allowing Him to possess our entire being as we remain in a continued state of yieldedness. Sanctification is not a "human" experience or state worked by human or self-effort, but it is the "supernatural" reception of Jesus Christ as our very substance and life - with the end result being that He is our all in all. The child of God who, because of the pureness of their heart towards God, is able to see the "all-encompassing" evil of the "old nature", is greatly blessed! For they will refuse to lean upon their "own" understanding or strength and, thus, they will no longer seek to justify "their" words and actions before God or man - having come to a deep revelation that they were purchased with a great price, and that they are to no longer to live for "themselves". This will lead them directly into a full and absolute dependence on the Spirit of God for ALL things - and away from the darkened understanding of the flesh. The more definitely and thoroughly the heart of the believer is surrendered [yielded] to the Holy Spirit the greater and more pronounced their spiritual growth will become. As the Holy Spirit works in any given area of their lives where sin exists - and they continue to allow His light to expose any element of darkness in their heart - He will supernaturally remove those areas [the ground of fear and unbelief] that had plagued them, and kept them from closer fellowship with the Father and His Word. Every child of God must learn to walk in the Spirit for then - AND ONLY THEN - will they not seek - IN SOME WAY - to fulfil the "lusts of the flesh" [the desire for things that are apart from the will of God]. Every believer must desire ABOVE ALL ELSE to be filled and consumed by the Holy Spirit, for then - AND ONLY THEN - will there be no more room [allowance] for self-will and self-desire in their lives. We are moving rapidly to

the end of the age, and it is certain that the fullness of the Father's plan for the Glorious Church is unfolding with great precision. Let us us ask the Father for a new and fresh infilling of the Holy Spirit for the "fullness" of destiny clearly awaits those who truly desire it.

Related Scriptures: John 16:13; John 7:17-18; Isaiah 60:2; 2 Corinthians 5:14-15; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 1:17-23; Ephesians 5:26-27; 1 John 1:7; Galatians 5:16;

OCTOBER 29th

FOR THE BELIEVER TO EXPERIENCE THE HOLY SPIRIT AS THEIR ONLY SOURCE OF COMFORT, THEY MUST KEEP THEMSELVES IN A CONSTANT POSITION OF COOPERATION WITH [YIELDEDNESS TO] HIM - AND REFUSE TO TAKE ANY THOUGHT [OR FEELING] THAT SEEKS TO EXALT ITSELF ABOVE A REVELATION OF THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD

...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, I believed, therefore I spoke, we also believe, therefore we also speak, knowing that He who raised the Lord Jesus will raise us also with Jesus and will present us with you. For all things *are* for your sakes, so that the grace which is spreading to more and more people may cause the giving of thanks to abound to the glory of God. Therefore we do not lose heart, but though our outer man is decaying, yet our inner man is being renewed day by day. For momentary, light affliction is producing for us an eternal weight of glory far beyond all comparison, while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen; for the things which are seen are temporal, but the things which are not seen are eternal".... 2 Corinthians 4:13-18 NASB

As each believer continues on in their call to faith and obedience to the Word [Will] of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit they must come to the full realization that they are not excluded from the "sufferings" of their Lord [resisting continually - through a perfect love, faith and obedience - all that they have been redeemed from in Christ]. One should NEVER be found seeking "fleshly comfort" - and, thus, attempt to escape from pressure, persecution or trial - but rather they must come to know that those who truly desire to walk in the Spirit will ALWAYS be out on the front lines of battle against Satan and his forces as long as they are still in this earth. Because of this, they shall often find themselves confronted by the "sin and lawlessness" that are the certain and spontaneous by-product of this darkened world and its ways - first within themselves, and then through "certain" vessels of persecution that Satan attempts to "provoke" them with. Every believer must "know" in their heart that the grace of God is more than sufficient to meet not only their needs, but also the needs of those "captives" that they will minister to. Regardless of how hard the various trials and afflictions may "seem" to us we may rest assured that our Heavenly Father will deliver us out of them ALL by His great and awesome power [love]. Every time of spiritual conflict or persecution should be viewed by the child of God only as another "glorious opportunity" to prove the love and faithfulness of the Father to all those around them. It is in these times of heavy trial and persecution that the child of God will come to know the Holy Spirit in His ministry of "comfort". For the believer to experience the Holy Spirit as their only source of comfort, they must keep themselves in a constant position of

cooperation with [yieldedness to] Him - and refuse to take any thought [or feeling] that seeks to exalt itself above a revelation of the Word [Will] of God. Even at times when all of the circumstances surrounding them are dark and foreboding - or when their "feelings" are not conscious of any joy or peace, and there is no sign or evidence of relief from the spiritual pressure inflicted upon them by the Evil One - they must simply rejoice by faith, continue on in perfect obedience, and count ALL that comes their way as joy. It is in this place of an abiding and absolute faith [love] - and a hungering and thirsting after the Will of God, alone - that one will come to see clearly that ALL that they are faced with is, indeed, but "momentary light affliction". For, in their faithfulness and obedience, they will be found "maintaining" a perfect and eternal perspective concerning the highest purposes and plans of the Father for their life and ministry - both on an individual and a corporate basis. This attitude of faithfulness and obedience cannot fail to inherit the blessing[s], and cause that one to both enter into, and fulfill, the fullness of their destiny, in Christ - and that is what it is truly all about for us, as Christians.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 12:7-10; Psalm 34:19; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Philippians 4:4; Hebrews 6:11-12;

OCTOBER 30th

THE IMPORTANCE OF TRUE "SPIRITUAL" RELATIONSHIP

...."Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy; is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited, arrogant and inflated with pride. It is not rude (unmannerly), and does not act unbecomingly. Love, God's love in us, does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it, pays no attention to a suffered wrong. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is every ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances and it endures everything without weakening. Love never fails, never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 Amplified Translation

...."Let your love be sincere, a real thing; hate what is evil, loathe all ungodliness, turn in horror from wickedness, but hold fast to that which is good. Love one another with brotherly affection as members of one family, giving precedence and showing honour to one another. Never lag in zeal and in earnest endeavour; be aglow and burning with the Spirit".... Romans 12:9-11 Amplified Translation

...."Who shall ever separate us from Christ's love? Shall suffering and affliction and tribulation? or calamity and distress? or persecution or hunger or destitution, or peril, or sword? Even as it is written, for Thy sake we are put to death all the day long, we are regarded and counted as sheep for the slaughter. Yet amid all these things we are more than conquerors and gain a surpassing victory through Him who loved us. For I am persuaded beyond doubt - am sure - that neither death nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor things impending and threatening,

nor things to come, nor powers, nor height, nor depth, nor anything else, in all creation will be able to separate us from the love of God which is in Christ Jesus our Lord".... Romans 8:35-39 Amplified Translation

How important it is in this hour for every child of God to enter into a deeper revelation of "divine" love. There are many who still remain bound by their soulish affections and emotions, and this has nothing to do with divine love, whatsoever. Every element of the carnal nature [jealousy, the pursuit of self-desire as opposed to godly desire, self-exaltation and the pursuit of self-glory etc.] must be dealt with in the heart of the one who is truly seeking the fullness of the Fathers will for their life and ministry in this final hour. We are a generation that will answer the call to become a "spotless and unblemished" Church, but that will not happen in its fullness until each and every member of the Body enters into the place wherein they are "abiding" in the love of God. It is only through the diligent practice of self-denial on our part that "allows" the Holy Spirit to do the deepest work of the Cross continually and, ultimately, lead us on into the perfection in our "love-walk" that is required of us. Up until this time, many words and actions in the midst of God's people have been deemed as having their origin in love but, in reality, the root has been selfish [self-seeking]. The love of God is absolute and NEVER seeks its own but, rather, the highest purpose and will of the Father in any given situation - and at all cost to oneself. It is only a divine love that can do the work of the Kingdom. For it is only a divine love that has its root in righteous motivation - towards both God and man. One of the great problems in the midst of Gods people has been that many have never entered into the true "spiritual relationships" that they are called to. This, of course, begins with one entering into right relationship with the Father and His Word and, THEN, the fruit of this right relationship with Him becomes the basis on which every other relationship in the Body is both established and sustained. There should be absolutely no self-seeking in the Body of Christ. We should be a people who are found looking for ways to be a blessing to those that the Father has placed on our path. If one is faithful to sow continually to the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] through faith and obedience then it is certain that they, themselves, will continually reap a great harvest of love [and every other spiritual blessing] and, thus, one can see clearly that there is NO NEED to attempt to appropriate anything for ourselves in our own strength. If this cycle of love was perpetuated throughout the church then all would soon realize that the types of relationships that were produced would be heavenly and not "hellish" and fleeting - which, in reality, is about the only way one can describe carnal relationships. Many still attempt to formulate some kind of security through their clinging to flesh and blood. But the truth of the matter is that this only produces "emotional" [soulish] attachments, and in a time of trial or great change the one clinging to their soul-life shall surely be threatened and overcome by fear and insecurity [and the darkness that is its spontaneous by-product], and this will most certainly produce a state of rampant emotionalism [irrational behaviour] and disharmony in their corporate environment. When people live for themselves then there will always be a spirit of division [two different visions] working in their corporate environment. This is precisely why it has always been one of Satan's chief schemes to keep the children of God in any form of ungodly relationship that he can. For in doing so, he is enabled to keep the focus of those involved on "self" and, thus, he has an open door to control them - and keep them from coming into the true agreement [one accord] that the Father so desires for all of His children - on every level of relationship. If two or more

believers are found abiding in love in any given environment or situation then it is certain that there will be a continual release of great power. From these things one can begin to see that the foundation of the Glorious Church will be rooted and grounded in the love of God - without exception. One can also see and understand that there will be the greatest release of God's power this earth has ever seen in the days ahead - as many forsake all that is apart from Christ in both their personal life and their relationships. Let us be found diligently preparing ourselves in obedience to the command to "love the Lord our God with all of our heart" and to "love one another". For if we are diligent to do so there is nothing that can stop us from entering into the fullness of our Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ, in this most glorious hour!

Related Scriptures: Matthew 5:48; James 3:14-16; Matthew 5:44; Luke 10:27; John 15:9-14; Romans 5:5; Romans 13:8; Ephesians 3:16-19; Galatians 5:22-23; 1 John 3:14; 1 John 4:18; 2 Timothy 1:7;

OCTOBER 31st

WITHOUT THE CONTINUAL RENEWING OF THE MIND, AND HAVING THEIR HEART ESTABLISHED IN THE REVELATION KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR ONE TO THINK THE WAY THAT THE FATHER THINKS - OR ENTER INTO AN UNDERSTANDING OF HIS WAYS [WILL], AND TRUE PURPOSES

...."be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what the will of God is".... Romans 12:2b NASB

...."you shall meditate on it [God's Word] day and night, so that you may take heed to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you shall have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

The first step to ones mind being renewed is for them to give the Word of God preeminence in their life. Confusion and darkness will never enter or remain in the heart and mind of a believer who has truly put the Word of God first place in their life. For in their pure devotion and obedience their mind will be continually renewed and their heart will be constantly "purified" - and, thus, be found in a "state of readiness" to receive the true, or exact, knowledge [revelation] of God - in and by the power of Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]. It should be clearly understood by every child of God that without the renewing of the mind, and having their heart established in the revelation knowledge of Gods Word it is impossible to think the way the Father thinks - or enter into an understanding of His ways, and true purposes. Meditating on the Word of God causes one to rise above the distractions of the world and, thus, enter into the place wherein they can hear clearly the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. As the child of God continually feeds on the "proper" spiritual food they will develop a strong appetite for the Word of God [the Will of God] alone and, thus, as this process of renewal continues, their mind and their thoughts will be continually brought captive to a perfect obedience, and any speculations [lies] raised up against the revealed knowledge of God will be destroyed [cast down] - with a vengeance! Bringing EVERY thought captive to a

revelation of the Word is a very important key to one "maintaining" the walk of faith, love, and obedience but it must be clearly understood that one brings every thought captive not just by "thinking" the revelation of the Word, but by SPEAKING it out loud - whenever necessary. When the mouth speaks, the mind ALWAYS has to stop and listen to what it is saying and, eventually - as one is diligent in this practice of bringing EVERY thought captive - the mind is renewed in every area, and they are transformed into the image of Christ in their inner man and, thus, come to abide in the mind of Christ. How blessed are the children of God who "choose" - through an act of their will - to meditate day and night in His Word! For this is the first step to receiving [appropriating] all of the blessings [spiritual and otherwise] that the Father has for us, in Christ, and it is certain that continual obedience to this command will enable us to walk and live in His "best" here in this earth. As we are faithful to enter into intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - day in and day out - then we shall be found continually imparting the "essence" of His character and, thus, the minds and hearts of all those who cross our path shall come to be renewed to the reality of the "tenderness and affection" [love] that He has for His precious ones - and also to the fact that all of His instruction and reproof are for our greatest eternal good, that we may share His holiness [become partakers of the divine nature].

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 Corinthians 2:16b; Hebrews 12:10; 2 Peter 1:2-4;

NOVEMBER 1st

THE "APPOINTED" TIME

...."For the vision [revelation] is yet for an appointed time, and it hastens to the end [fulfilment]; it will not deceive or disappoint. Though it tarry, wait [earnestly] for it; because it will surely come, it will not be behindhand on its appointed day. Behold the proud; his soul is not straight or right within him; but rigidly just and the uncompromisingly righteous man shall live by his faith and in his faithfulness".... Habakkuk 2:3-4 Amplified Translation

This particular portion of scripture is one that is very close to my heart. Throughout the years it has helped keep me on the straight and narrow as far as continuing to pursue the fullness of the Father's plan - both individually and corporately. In the beginning of their walk, as the child of God sets their heart to pursue the fullness of their destiny in Christ, it is certain that, as they "draw near" to the Father and His Word, He will begin to plant the seeds of revelation [His vision] deep within them. The experience is so real in the very beginning that it "seems" as though it is a certainty that it will come to pass just a short ways down the road. The reality of the situation is that - like any seed - there must be a time of what one might call "hidden growth" - a time wherein nothing in the outward scheme of things seems to match up with the initial seed of revelation in that one's heart. The Father has great purpose in this. He - and only He - knows exactly what work [the work of the Cross] needs to take place in us. Even when one begins to truly serve God there remains much ground of self-assurance, and the "knowledge" gained from past experience that serves only to limit God, and the fullness of His plan for them. Even with the best of intentions the unrenewed mind can NEVER grasp the totality and reality of ANY aspect of the Father's plan - let alone the fullness of it as it pertains to one's time here on earth, and

throughout Eternity. There must be a definite and absolute renewing of one's mind from "worldly" thinking and mind-sets [which are pride and fear based] to a "Kingdom-consciousness" and the mind of Christ if one is going to carry out all that they were created for in the plan of God. Another great purpose the Father has in the "tarrying" of the vision [revelation] is that it causes the one who is wholly given to the fulfillment of His will to begin to make a "complete" transition from a life where "self" is still in control - a life in which the leaning upon one's "own" understanding is an ongoing practice - to a life of absolute faith and trust in the Word of God - a life whose sole dependence and final authority is "revelation knowledge". As one continues to go through this refining process every last element of fear and pride will be confronted and replaced with the love and faith of God. It is ONLY from this position of an "abiding" faith and love that the child of God can fulfill perfectly ALL that the Father intended with that initial seed of revelation He planted in their heart. In these days, we are going to see the perfect fulfillment of EVERY true vision and seed of revelation that the Father has planted in the hearts of His faithful and obedient ones. In their faithfulness and patience [and through many trials and tribulations] they, themselves, have been prepared for entrance into the fullness of their destiny in Christ, and many things that they are not even aware of yet will begin to unfold with perfect accuracy in the form of "suddenlies". As these various things and events begin to unfold they will see clearly the perfect wisdom and highest purposes of the Father - not only on their behalf but also the effect that their faithfulness and love has had on the lives of others. It is of the utmost importance for every Christian to have a deep and abiding revelation of the fact that EVERYTHING that they do [and say] as the result of faith, love and obedience is NEVER in vain [futile], and that it will bear fruit both in their remaining time in this dispensation and throughout Eternity [1 Corinthians 15:58]. Once one begins to gain a revelation of this spiritual truth then the "tarrying" of the vision is no longer a burden or "seemingly" hard task but, rather, it becomes the very joy of their life and existence. The deepest heart-desire of every child of God should be to see the will [plan] of the Father come to the fullness of fruition through their life and ministry. When this is truly the case they will have entered into the joy of true Kingdom-life that is the heritage of every believer that is true to the heart and will of God. This is a very special time for those who have laid down their own lives to diligently pursue the "vision" - for, in these days, ALL that they have stood for shall surely come to pass [unfold] in ways that they would never have thought possible this side of Heaven, itself. Let each one of us be found "holding fast the vision" because it is indeed hastening to its perfect fulfillment - and it will SURELY not disappoint in ANY way!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 10:36-39; Romans 1:16-17; Galatians 3:11; Ephesians 1:17-23; Mark 4:13-20; Romans 12:1-2; 1 John 4:18;

NOVEMBER 2nd

OUR TASK IS TO REMAIN STEADFAST, IMMOVABLE, ALWAYS ABOUNDING IN THE WORK [LOVE] OF THE LORD

...."But thanks be to God, who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, knowing that your toil is not in vain [futile] in the Lord".... 1 Corinthians 15:57-58 NASB

...."Be on the alert, stand firm in the faith, act like men, be strong. Let all that you do be done in love".... 1 Corinthians 16:13-14 NASB

Perhaps one of the greatest tests or trials that the believer will be faced with as they venture forth in the diligent pursuit of the will of God for their life and ministry will be to continue walking in love [and, of course, that would include faith and obedience] when the love that they are exercising in obedience to the highest will and purpose of the Father is not returned. When one is in an environment [whatever shape that may take] with those who are walking in the Spirit the flow of God's love is abundant and, thus, it is very easy to function "knowing" that the love that is exercised in the midst of that corporate environment will meet no resistance, and is constantly returned. This aforementioned state is a wonderful thing - and should be the distinguishing characteristic wherever two or three [or more] are gathered together for the express purpose of fellowshiping with God - and with each other, in Christ. But what happens when one is abiding in love and they, in the course of their journey, are confronted with those who are "maintaining" an element of self-desire [self-will] - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product? As the one who is abiding in love speaks forth the words that the Holy Spirit gives them they are met with immediate "resistance" - a resistance that can take on many different forms. Sometimes the one whose agenda is "threatened" [and it always will be] by the Spirit of truth on the Words spoken to them will respond or act in a manner that can only be described as a "rampant emotionalism", and they will immediately begin to dispute that which was said to them - in a spirit of self-justification. Self-justification is a dangerous practice in the midst of God's people - and has its root, without exception, in the fact that the one operating in this spirit MOST CERTAINLY does not have a "revelation" of God's will [at least in the area they are contending for]. The simple fact of the matter is that if one has a "revelation" THEN there is no need to justify themselves - because even if the whole world is against them they have a deep assurance in their heart that they are in the center of the Father's will. This shows the great importance of one keeping themselves in close relationship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - which is an environment wherein the Spirit of wisdom and revelation is able to flow freely according to the highest purposes of God in that moment. Oftentimes, when one is convicted by the "light" on the words spoken to them they will say that the one speaking the truth in love is "accusing" them or "condemning" them when, in reality, it is not that at all. In another situation, the one whose "security" is threatened [a security which is false, and built on the "sand"] may even resort to lies and twisting the words that were spoken to them in truth and love. The bottom line is that in any one of these situations the love that was exercised will ALWAYS experience reproach and rejection in some form at the hands of the one who has not given their heart wholly to the will and highest purposes of the Father for their life and ministry. It must be clearly understood by every child of God who is truly seeking first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in ALL things] that when they encounter those of a kindred spirit that which they do and say will be accepted, but when they encounter one whose heart is NOT wholly given [usually bound by a religious spirit of some sort] that which they do and say in obedience to the Father and the voice of the Holy Spirit will NEVER be accepted - and ALWAYS be contended against. It is for this reason that we must continually guard our heart with all diligence in order that the love of God is continually being "shed abroad" there. It is never a pleasant thing to be rejected and suffer reproach for walking in love "knowing" in our heart that what we are

doing and saying is for the greatest benefit of the one that the Father has led across our path. Nevertheless, it is of the utmost importance for us to NEVER take offense at anything that is said or done to us and, thus, end up "quarreling" or just as bad, compromise our position of faith, love and obedience on their behalf. There is ALWAYS great "pressure" that comes from these types of confrontations, and it is most certainly never a pleasant experience. But when one has made the "quality decision" to walk in love at all cost to themselves - even in the face of great soulish [demonic] force coming against them - THEN they keep the door open in that situation for God to grant them repentance - leading to a knowledge [revelation] of the truth as it pertains to them. For it is only "revelation" that will bring the one in bondage to their spiritual senses, and cause them to be free from that which held them captive - and allowed Satan to use them for his purposes. In gaining a deep revelation of the fact that our battle is NEVER against "flesh and blood" we can THEN position ourselves to receive a revelation of the two components that made up the attack. First, what is it that Satan is attempting to provoke us to do or say, and what was the "ground" that he is working from in the one we are ministering to [praying for]. This will, on one hand, allow us to do great harm to Satan and his schemes as they are exposed [as well as protect us from falling into his snares] and, also, in gaining a revelation of the ground of fear, pride etc. in the one used as a vessel of persecution and reproach against us we can pray for them with a pin-point accuracy [as we continue to walk in love towards them] and, ultimately, help lead them into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ. The command of the Spirit is, "Let ALL that you do be done in love". Our task is to remain steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work [love] of the Lord. For as we do, it is certain that whether or not the love we give is ever returned we will have the deep assurance in our heart that what we have said and done in obedience to the Father will never be in vain [futility] but, rather, will always bear maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom. Always remember that: the love that you exercise is NEVER FOR NOTHING - regardless of whether it is returned or not!

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; Matthew 7:21-27; Romans 5:5; 2 Timothy 2:22-26; Matthew 5:10-12, 43-48; Ephesians 6:12a;

NOVEMBER 3rd

THE FATHER'S WONDROUS LOVE

...."[What, would have become of me] had I not believed to see the Lord's goodness in the land of the living? Wait and hope for and expect the Lord; be brave and of good courage, and let your heart be stout and enduring. Yes, wait and hope for and expect the Lord".... Psalm 27:13-14 Amplified Translation

...."Oh, how great is your goodness, which you have laid up for those who fear, revere and worship you".... Psalm 31:19a Amplified Translation

...."Yes, I have loved you with an everlasting love; therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn you and have continued My faithfulness to you".... Jeremiah 31:3 Amplified Translation

The Father is "intensely intent" on blessing His faithful and obedient ones in these days - even in the most "seemingly" insignificant heart-desires and promises [visions] that He has placed within their heart throughout the years. That is what a loving Father does! Obviously, the so-called "big" blessings are wonderful, but somehow it is when He blesses us in ways that no one else could possibly know [and exceeding abundantly above all that we ever asked or thought at that] that our heart is "touched" to the deepest degree by His tender love and affection - in a way which is simply overwhelming at times. Every time the Father manifests His holy love towards us it "always" produces a deep, deep desire within to serve Him "wholly" - no matter how tough or hard the road may "appear" outwardly. How hard can the "narrow path" be anyway - if He is with us ALWAYS [and He is!]? It is this tender love and affection that He has continually shown His faithful ones over the years [even in the periods of "seeming silence" He was always there] that has kept them - by His grace - on His perfect path of preparation for ALL that He has called them to in this glorious time [age] that is now upon us. Perhaps the greatest thing that the Father has given the holy apostles to impart [both through revelation and personally] to His children in this hour is this tender affection and love that He has for each and every one of them. As this revelation of His "true character" is imparted from the Throne Room through His holy apostles THEN those who have hearts to receive, and ears to hear, will most surely be brought into the place of an abiding and perfect trust in the Father's NEVER-FAILING provision and love towards them. It is from this position of "abiding" that one enters into a deep revelation of His "trustworthiness" and faithfulness - and this is the place of perfect and absolute victory and overcoming in ALL things. With what is about to come upon the "world" - and ALL those who are in "heart-fellowship" with it - we, as the children of God, MUST come into this holy place of "abiding" - and remain there! Those who refuse to lay down ALL for the Father, in Christ, are already "beginning" to perish at the hands of the Evil One and his forces, and this is a most "tragic" [unnecessary] circumstance - in light of the Father's wondrous love!

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 3:20-21; Matthew 7:13-14; Matthew 28:20b;

NOVEMBER 4th

UNLESS ONE'S HEART IS WHOLLY GIVEN TO GOD THE "ENTRANCE" OF THE WORD WILL NOT OCCUR AND, THUS, THEY LEAVE THEMSELVES VERY MUCH OPEN TO THE DECEPTION THAT WHAT THEY HAVE HEARD IS "FROM GOD" - WHEN IT IS NOT

...."So get rid of all uncleanness and the rampant outgrowth of wickedness, and in a humble [gentle, modest] spirit receive and welcome the Word which implanted and rooted [in your hearts] contains the power to save your souls. But - obey the message; be doers of the Word, and not merely listeners to it, betraying yourselves [into deception and delusion by reasoning contrary to the Truth]. For if any one only listens to the Word without obeying it and being a doer of it, he is like a man who looks carefully at his [own] natural face in a mirror; for he thoughtfully observes himself, then goes off and promptly forgets what he was like. But he who looks carefully into the faultless law, the law of liberty, and is faithful to it and perseveres in looking into it, being not a heedless listener who forgets, but an active doer [who obeys] , he

shall be blessed in his doing - in his life of obedience".... James 1:21-25 Amplified Translation

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words gives light [revelation]; it gives understanding - discernment and comprehension - to the simple".... Psalm 119:130 Amplified Translation

Throughout the entire earth vast multitudes of God's children have heard of the call to make "definite preparations" [in and by the Holy Spirit] to "order" their lives in the manner of a perfect consecration and separation unto the Word of God, and it is now, in this time, when we shall find out who has truly been "hearing" the voice of the Holy Spirit and who has been "mentally ascending" to the words from the Throne Room. The chief underlying scheme of the Evil One in attempting to bring one under the influence of a "spirit of mental ascent" [or deception, delusion] is that they become hearers "outwardly" [due to an active pursuit of self-desire] - and because they lack a "revelation" of the Father's Will they become "non-doers" of even the Word they hear. Unless one's heart is wholly given to God the "entrance" of the Word will not occur and, thus, they leave themselves very much open to the deception that what they have heard is "from God" - when it is not. And, as they base their "corresponding" words and actions on the so-called "revelation" they have received, in reality, their steps are being both controlled and ordered by Satan and his forces - their chief aim being: to hinder the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church, and to undermine the people's "trust" in the Father's delegated authorities [a mistrust which - if not thoroughly dealt with by the Father in the midst of His children - would continue to block the establishment of a true working five-fold ministry in the Body of Christ throughout the earth]. In light of all these things, we must do whatever is necessary to put forth the absolute Truth in the fullness of conviction [speak the truth in love] at all times. For we are about to enter into a time and place heretofore unseen in the Church and in the world, and if just one "ministry" [individual or corporate] can be led [through a deep and thorough repentance] from a place of "mental ascension" to the place of revelation concerning the will of the Father for their lives and ministries [from self-desire to godly desire] then it would be worthwhile. For in a very short time THERE WILL BE NO SECOND OPPORTUNITIES for the disobedient [rebellious] children of God to come into the "fullness" of His plan in the remainder of our time in this dispensation and, as horrifying as this scenario is: actually be found fighting against God, and those of their brothers and sisters who are walking [abiding] with Him [remember Korah's rebellion]. May the Spirit of wisdom and revelation rest heavily upon - and work mightily within - you as you meditate on these words, and may you be perfectly prepared in this most critical and glorious time to accomplish the fullness of the Father's will in the midst of His people - both individually and corporately.

delusion - a false, fixed belief, held to in spite of evidence to the contrary;

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; Psalm 119:130; Malachi 3:18; Numbers 15:37-Numbers 16:50;

NOVEMBER 5th

THE DEEPEST DESIRE OF THE FATHER'S HEART IS FOR HIS CHILDREN TO KNOW HIM AS HE TRULY "IS"

....Do you not know that your body is a temple [sanctuary] of the Holy Spirit who is in you, whom you have from God, and that you are not your own? For you have been bought with a price; therefore glorify God in your body".... 1 Corinthians 6:19-20 NASB

When the child of God comes to the place wherein they are diligently keeping [maintaining] their spirit man in a position of dominance over their soul and body they will begin to experience - to a continually deeper degree - the perfection and purity of the Father's great love for them. They will come to know Him as He truly "is" - and that is the deepest desire of the Father's heart for them. When one comes to this place of an "abiding intimacy" they will have absolutely no trouble whatsoever trusting Him [the Father] for - and in - ALL things. One of the greatest dangers to the true spiritual life is a "maintaining" of the fear of what others think! If that fear is "maintained" in the life of the believer then it is certain that they will never "fully" obey God - and they will be found in a continual state of "distraction" - in their efforts to both understand and please "flesh and blood". There will always be some scheme that the Devil can work [through the ground of fear in them] to prevent them from entering into their proper spiritual positioning in the Kingdom and, in this place of fear and unbelief, a mistrust of the Father and His Word and an element of "sin-consciousness" [darkness and unbelief] will be unconsciously and spontaneously maintained in their thinking [mind-sets]. When the child of God comes to the place wherein they have made the "quality decision" that they are going to do and say whatever the Father would have them do or say in any given situation - regardless of what people might think - not only will the anointing abiding within that faithful heart flow forth to empower whatever needs to be said or done but, in that proper spiritual positioning [an absolute faith working through a perfect love - and manifesting in a perfect obedience], they will clearly see the futility of Satan's scheme[s] against them, and maximum fruit shall be born through the obedience of that one - maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom, and a maximum impartation of grace [benefit - empowerment] to all those who cross their path.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 6:16-7:1; Psalm 27:1-6; Isaiah 54:17; Ephesians 4:29;

NOVEMBER 6th

THE COMPLETENESS [ABSOLUTENESS] OF TRUE LIBERTY

...."It was for freedom that Christ set us free; therefore keep standing firm and do not be subject again to a yoke of slavery".... Galatians 5:1 NASB

It is as we "know" [have a revelation of] ourselves freed from sin, and delivered from the hand of all our enemies, that we are truly able to serve God in righteousness and holiness all the days of our life. To have a revelation in our heart of the liberty we have in Christ is the only way for us to realize it in our day to day walk. We must believe and stand upon the Word of God

above "every" physical circumstance that surrounds us in any given moment, and in this way the power of God [the Holy Spirit] will be able to work unhindered in us and for us. Satan does his utmost to keep believers in ignorance of the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ - and the completeness of their freedom from his bondage [tactics]. Because many believers are content with their own thoughts of what their redemption consists of - through "mental ascensions" and "preconceived notions" to the Word of God - they fail to experience "all" that the Father has provided for them, as His children. As we go forth in the revealed knowledge of our salvation from sin, self and the world we are empowered through diligent obedience to the Word of God, to walk above "all" the schemes of the Evil One. Sin may seek to assert its "old" right; it may speak in a tone of authority; it may try to frighten us into fear and submission [compromise], but it has no power over the born-again child of God, except as we - forgetting our freedom in Christ - yield to its temptation, and ourselves give it power. As we grow up into all the freedom that Jesus has won for us we will become partakers of His holiness. For true liberty [freedom] is having the power to carry out unhindered the spontaneous impulse of our "new" nature. In Christ, we are free from everything that can hinder us from carrying out the "law" of our new nature - that is the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus [the law of love]. In being free from everything that hinders us from serving God - through our faith and trust in His Word alone - He can take complete possession, and this complete possession will cause His holiness to be manifested in us continually.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 3:17; Luke 4:18; Galatians 4:4-7; Romans 6:1-23; Romans 8:2; Colossians 2:20-3:3;

NOVEMBER 7th

IT IS THE DISTINCT WILL OF THE FATHER FOR EACH OF US TO CONTINUALLY HAVE OUR MINDS RENEWED TO THE POINT WHERE WE SEE OURSELVES THROUGH HIS EYES

...."Therefore you are without excuse, every man of you who passes judgement, for in that you judge another, you condemn yourself; for you who judge practice the SAME things"....
Romans 2:1 NASB

One of the key elements of walking in a position of abiding love and true authority is to see not only ourselves as who we truly are in Christ, but also all those who the Holy Spirit places before us. It is the distinct will of the Father for each of us to continually have our minds "renewed" to the point where we see ourselves through His eyes and, thus, come into a continually deeper revelation of His perfect love and tender affection toward us. Until EVERY area of our life that has been "held captive" to a ground of fear is both exposed and consumed and, then, replaced by a revelation of the Truth then our judgement [discernment] remains - to a degree - on the level wherein we judge others and their actions unrighteously - believing that we, ourselves, would never find ourselves in such a position as those who have fallen into sin. Without question, this has its root in a self-exaltive [self-righteous] attitude towards others. As I progressed in my walk with the Lord over the years I began to see clearly this very principle in

my own life. I found that any time I got "irritated" with a person or situation to a continually greater degree it was a sure warning sign that there was some root in me that was the source of this irritation or "taking offense" and, thus, I learned to look inward in the light [revelation] of God's Word - and EVERY time some ground of fear and selfishness was exposed in me! So each time I learned to hand over this "ground" to the loving Father by faith, and by faith asked Him to shed His love abroad in my heart - filling the void that was created by letting go of the aforementioned ground of fear and selfishness. Thus, that empty void that had been a ground of fear and selfishness was gone and replaced by the love of the Father and, because of this, a deeper revelation of His perfect love toward me was always forthcoming. I do not want to make this sound as though this was some sort of "easy" process [without cost to the "self-life"] because it takes a continued "diligence" in the things of God. It must be clearly understood in this most critical hour that the handmaidens and bondservants being raised up to lead the Glorious Church home must be those who are "wholly given" and, thus, there shall be "no stone unturned" in our lives, but this is not a bad thing, it is a most excellent thing - for the spontaneous by-product of this process is perfect liberty, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Romans 5:5; Proverbs 4:23; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

NOVEMBER 8th

TRUE "SUFFERING" DEFINED

...."Moreover let us also be full of joy now! Let us exult and triumph in our troubles and rejoice in our * sufferings * knowing that pressure and affliction and hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance and endurance [fortitude] develops maturity of character - that is approved faith and tried integrity. And character of this sort produces the habit of joyful and confident hope of eternal salvation. Such hope never disappoints or deludes or shames us, for God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit Who has been given to us".... Romans 5: 3-5 [Amplified Translation]

** The suffering [for righteousness' sake] that we are called to in this earth is to stand continually against all of the things that we have been redeemed from. It is in no way associated with physical sickness or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death, but rather it is to continually release faith in the Word [Will] of God regardless of the pressure of the circumstances that surround us. As our minds become transformed and renewed to the Word of God, "suffering" will become what it was intended to be; the joyful opportunity to further establish the Kingdom of God in the earth [through faith and love] rather than the sorrowful, painful concept "religion" has made it to be, through unbelief.*

It is important for believers to be able to say along with the apostle Paul that they KNOW that "pressure and affliction and [seeming] hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance". As the children of God have these things revealed to them by the Holy Spirit, they will then begin to consider "every" circumstance of their walk in light of God's Word [Will]. To put it another way, they will have become trained to measure ALL things by the Word [Will] of God - and this

is precisely what our Heavenly Father desires to accomplish in the "refining process" He brings His precious children through. The "unswerving endurance" that is produced in believers is the ability and empowerment, in Christ, that will enable one to keep their eyes perfectly fixed - at all times - on the narrow path of perfect obedience. This, in turn, will cause one to come to that place wherein they are found "abiding" in the perfect will of the Father for their lives - both individually and corporately - in the Body of Christ. Let us be those who are found rejoicing in ALL that the Father orchestrates in our lives, and let us also be found standing firmly in a steadfast and absolute faith against ALL that Jesus redeemed us from at Calvary - for in this way we shall surely have a superabundant entrance into the fullness of our precious Kingdom-position in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Philippians 4:4; Romans 8:1-2; 1 Peter 3:13-17; 1 Peter 4:14;

NOVEMBER 9th

ABSOLUTE FAITH [PERFECT LOVE AND PERFECT OBEDIENCE] IS THE SPONTANEOUS BY-PRODUCT OF THE "REVEALED" KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD THAT DWELLS IN OUR HEART

...."If you abide in Me and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire] and it shall be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

One thing, and one thing alone, enables us, as believers, to walk as "overcomers" in all that we do and say - and that is an "absolute" faith. It is as we abide in the Word of God and the Word abides in us that overcoming faith shall continually be found rising up in our heart. Perfect faith [love and obedience] is the spontaneous by-product of the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word that dwells in our hearts. As we "allow" the Holy Spirit to reveal the Word to us daily - having kept the Word close to our heart [and mouth] at all times - we will begin to receive a deeper revelation of the awesome authority we have been given in Christ, and through our continued diligence we will have the necessary faith [love] to carry out the will of God in every situation we find ourselves in. Due to the fact that every child of God [should they so desire] is able to know fully the will of God in any given moment, it is certain that overcoming faith is NOT beyond their reach. For too long, because of ignorance, "laziness" [born of fear] and rebellion, many children of God have settled into a position of constant defeat and failure in their lives - having disregarded the Word of God [and the supernatural wisdom of God] for their "own" darkened understanding. This is not at all pleasing to the Father who has made such a wondrous provision, in Christ, for our deliverance from every temporal evil that could possibly befall us as we walk out our calling in this final hour. Whenever we do not "know" [with a heart-knowledge] the revealed will of God we are unable to exercise faith [or obedience]. Therefore, our first priority before we undertake God's work to any degree is to have His will clearly revealed to our heart by the Holy Spirit. If we are in doubt as to the will of God, we will doubt in our heart [to some degree] the success and fulfilment of those things for which we are believing God. If we do not have a revelation of the absolute victory and authority of Jesus Christ [Who is Absolute Truth] then we will surely fail to exercise the necessary faith that allows us to

"overwhelmingly conquer" in all things. Let us be found "saturating" our heart with the Word of God in this season - for, in doing so, we shall surely enter into the place of "abiding" in a perfect obedience before the Father.

Related Scriptures: Mark 11:23-24; Matthew 12:33-37; John 16:33; John 8:31-32; Romans 8:35-39; Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18;

NOVEMBER 10th

THE FATHER REQUIRES US TO BE BOTH LED AND EMPOWERED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ALL THINGS

...."For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; and He died for all, that they who live should no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf".... 2 Corinthians 5:14-15 NASB

Because of a definite lack of a true [exact-absolute] knowledge [revelation] of the Scriptures many children of God have little idea of the all-encompassing aspect of the Divine requirement [Luke 10:27] that is presented in the Word of God. Every child of God must come to the clear realization that the only basis for true service to God is for our heart to be given wholly to Him - thereby causing us to be found willing [and seeking] to do His will - at all times. Whether one is called to the five-fold ministry or not they must have a revelation of the fact that the Father requires them to be both led and empowered by the Holy Spirit at all times. If one truly desires in their heart to serve God and carry out His will in the earth they will reach out to Him with all of their being to receive all that He has provided for them in Christ. For it is only from this place of abiding in the "fullness" of our salvation [inheritance] in Christ that we are able to accomplish [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit] all that we were created for from before the foundations of the earth. One distinct cause for the lack of power and true service amongst the children of God is the fact that the baptism of the Holy Spirit has not been put forth from the pulpit in many areas of the church at large. The baptism and the "infilling" of the Holy Spirit must be preached to every congregation of believers regardless of their "doctrine" - for as it is preached accurately, multitudes of those who truly love God and desire only to serve Him, will leave "the denominations" and flow to the places [true spiritual environments] where God is being worshipped in spirit and in truth. For many children of God it will be at this point that they will experience for the first time what true Christian service is all about. Those who refuse - in their rebellion and presumption - to allow themselves to be led by the Holy Spirit "misrepresent" Jesus and allow Satan ground from which to work his evil schemes within the church. The time has come for God to remove all sin and rebellion from the Church in order that all believers might truly become one in Christ, and that all the nations might see the physical manifestation of the "Body of Christ" in the earth - a spotless and pure Church in which all are led and empowered by the Holy Spirit - in all things.

Related Scriptures: John 7:17; Luke 4:13-18; Luke 24:44-49; Isaiah 11:1-3; 2 Timothy 2:15-21; John 4:23-24; Malachi 3:16-4:1;

NOVEMBER 11th

WILL THE BELIEVER STEP ASIDE IN ORDER TO ALLOW THE HOLY SPIRIT TO OPERATE OR WILL THEY NOT?

...."I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me, and I in him, he bears much fruit; for apart from Me you can do nothing"..... John 15:5 NASB

The question THAT is dominant in this last hour is, "Will the believer step aside in order to allow the Holy Spirit to operate or will they not?" This is the question that shall be raised before every child of God. Countless numbers in the church are living in rebellion and sin because they have not "heard" or learned the first lesson in the life of obedience - and that is total submission to the Father and His Word! "Submission" taught by the Bible deals with being submitted to the authority or the "authorities" established by God - and I might add, by God alone. If we are truly submitted to God then we shall find ourselves hanging on His every Word, written or spoken, and we shall "cling to" [spiritually speaking] those delegated authorities that the Father has blessed us with. Not that we are in any way to become "emotionally attached" to the anointed men and women that God has raised up, but rather we are to harken unto those things which God speaks and does through them as the Holy Spirit directs us.

WE ARE TO IMITATE THE SPIRIT OF THE CROSS THAT ABIDES WITHIN THEM AND UPON THEM

In being called to "imitate" those who are the true servants of God, the Father does not expect us to imitate "their" actions of obedience but, rather, we are to imitate "the Spirit of the Cross" that abides within them and upon them; that is, one is not called to follow after the "particular" actions of the delegated authority [necessarily], but rather they are to be obedient as that delegated authority has been obedient. As we then carry out the leadings that we personally receive from God we may find them totally different than what other servants have been called to do. We, as children of God, have been called not to deviate from our "own" path, that path consisting continually of the sum total of God's direction and empowerment [anointing] in our lives for the carrying out of His will [our portion of Jesus' ministry].

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:27; 1 Corinthians 4:16; Ephesians 5:1-2;

NOVEMBER 12th

FORSAKE "ALL" TO FOLLOW GOD

...."Now the Lord said to Abram, "Go forth from your country and from your relatives and from your father's house to the land which I will show you; and I will make you a great nation, and I will bless those who bless you and the one who curses you I will curse and in you all the families of the earth shall be blessed".... Genesis 12:1-4 NASB

Another very important step to walking out the life of faith is to forsake "all" to follow God. In studying the life of Abraham as portrayed in the Bible we will see the life of faith set out clearly in all of its different stages. I would advise whole-heartedly those seeking to walk the faith-walk to meditate the life of Abraham, and allow the Holy Spirit to reveal its significance to them. There is a great deal to be found in the lives of these old saints of God, and as we study we must keep in mind that the same "spiritual principles" that were in effect then are still in effect today. Therefore, we can derive much from them and "apply" what we have learned to our lives today.

In Genesis 12:4-5 the Word states:

...."So Abram went forth as the Lord had spoken to him; and Lot went with him. Now Abram was seventy-five years old when he departed from Haran and Abram took Sarai his wife and Lot his nephew, all their possessions which they had accumulated, and the persons which they had acquired in Haran, and they set out for the land of Canaan; thus they came to the land of Canaan"....

In Hebrews 11:8-9 the Word states:

...."by faith Abraham, when he was called, obeyed by going out to a place which he was to receive for an inheritance, and he went out not knowing where he was going. By faith he lived as an alien in the land of promise, as in a foreign land, dwelling in tents with Isaac and Jacob, fellow heirs of the same promise"....

As we meditate on these portions of God's Word we shall begin to form an "inner image" [in and by the Holy Spirit] concerning the life and call of Abr(ah)am and we shall begin to see clearly all that was involved in these passages. In the first passage we see that Abram was seventy-five years old when he pulled up his roots and gathered together all that he owned and proceeded forth for no other reason than the fact that God called him. In Abram we see the type of heart-attitude that we, as believers, need to have: we must "act" on a revelation of God's Word [Will] for no other reason than the simple fact that God said it! When Abram originally left Ur [Genesis 11:31] he left along with Terah, his father. Jewish tradition has it that Terah was an idol-worshipper, and this has been substantiated by archaeological excavations found at the site of Ur dating back to the time of Abraham. From this, we can see that Abraham's circumstances, as he was growing up, were not conducive to walking with the God of Heaven, and earth and it was precisely for this reason that God called Abram to go from his father's house and, thus, from ANY influence that would have an adverse affect on their relationship. From these things, we can see clearly the necessity for the removal of any obstructions that we might have in our lives that would hinder our obedience to our Heavenly Father. We can see from the moment Abraham made the decision to do as God had commanded, that included in that decision was the forsaking of ALL to follow God at any cost. In looking back on our own lives to the time when we were born-again, we can see clearly the work of the Holy Spirit within us, revealing to us [and leading us away from] those things and "influences", in our lives that needed to be removed. If we are going to fulfil all that we were created for in Christ in this final hour we must be a people who

pursue righteousness [to be righteously motivated in all things] with all of our heart - allowing the Holy Spirit to both expose and consume any potential ground of idolatry within us. Let us be found forsaking ALL that which is not profitable [spiritually] in this most critical and glorious hour - for it is certain that all those who are faithful to the highest purposes of the Father are entering into a time of Covenant blessing like no other!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 13:8; Matthew 6:33;

NOVEMBER 13th

THROUGH THE CONTINUAL EXERCISING OF OUR WILL TO CARRY OUT ALL OF THE FATHER'S WILL WE ARE "ENABLED" [EMPOWERED] TO FORSAKE ANYTHING OLD OR UNPROFITABLE THAT WOULD HINDER US IN ANY WAY FROM BEING OBEDIENT AND PLEASING CHILDREN OF GOD

...."Therefore if any man is in Christ, he is a new creation; the old things passed away, behold, new things have come".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 NASB

As we continue to diligently pursue the life of holiness, we begin to realize that what is written in the portion of scripture above has become a reality in our lives. All of those things that WERE firmly entrenched in our lives [those things that were the "foundation" of our walk in the "flesh"] are now gone, and we immediately began to come into a deeper understanding of the glorious work that the Word and the Holy Spirit have done [and still continue to do] in our lives. Through the continual exercising of our will to carry out ALL of the Father's will we are "enabled" [empowered] to forsake anything old or unprofitable that would hinder us in any way from being obedient and pleasing children of God. This, in itself, is a miracle of astounding proportions for this takes place within us while the body and soul are still "potentially" subject to the world and its ways! - but as we CONTINUALLY act on the Word of God our hearts become established and strong, and our "spirit man" takes - and keeps - its proper position of dominance over the soul and the body.

THE COVENANT OF FAITH

When God first formed a covenant with Abram, He explained to him what He Himself would do, and also explained what He expected from Abram. Immediately Abram was placed in the position of choosing to believe or not believe [trust or not to trust]. In OBEYING what God had called him to do he EXERCISED faith in God and His ability to carry out that which He had spoken and, thus, from this, we can see clearly the fact that the whole plan of Redemption plan was put into motion by "faith". It is no different for the children of God today. It is only faith that activates God on our behalf, but it is certain that as we walk by faith in His Word, that He is watching over that Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12]. The Father is continually seeking to and fro throughout the earth that He might show Himself strong in behalf of those whose heart is completely His" [2 Chronicles 16:9]. Therefore, from these passages, we can clearly see that a heart which is wholly given to God - having forsaken all to follow Him - is a heart which will

continually be exercising an absolute faith - and those with such a heart will live a life that is pleasing to the Father in EVERY way. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in an absolute faith for it is only in this way that we will both come to know and experience the "fullness" of our precious inheritance [covenant] in Christ - and it is certain that we will need everything that the Father has provided for us to finish the task [both individually and corporately] in this most critical and glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 11:6; Proverbs 4:23; Psalm 84:10-12; Psalm 25:12-14; Luke 10:27;

NOVEMBER 14th

GIVING THE WORD OF GOD "PREEMINENCE" AND "FORSAKING ALL" ARE INSEPARABLE!

...."This book of the Law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

When believers truly make the decision to put God's Word first and foremost in their lives it most certainly involves "forsaking all" in order to do it "properly" [in reality, AT ALL!]. Throughout our lives we have surrounded ourselves with many things that serve only to gratify our souls [television, secular music, movies etc.], but there comes a time when - once a "quality decision" has been made - that we need to seek "only" those things that are in line with the Word of God, and which proceed in some form from the Spirit of God. As our lives are "conditioned" to the intake of spiritual things, we shall begin to experience a deep desire for ONLY those things that are of God and, from this, we can see the need to forsake "all" that does not serve to edify us and bring us nearer to Him. Every child of God must come to the "full realization" that the Father will most certainly supply ALL of their needs according to His riches in Glory by Christ Jesus as they diligently seek to carry out His will. As each one of us continually pursue - and, thus, progress in - the life of faith, our spiritual needs will be met perfectly by the Holy Spirit [Who keeps us on the narrow path of the Father's perfect will by His "sustaining" power] - and all those things that previously sustained and gratified our souls will be cast aside for the pure Word [Life] of God. We need to realize beyond "a shadow of a doubt" that, as we forsake ALL that we once put our hope and faith in, we are THEN entering into full service with a God Who will not fail us or forsake us - One Who is with us wherever we go [Joshua 1:5,9]. As this portion of God's Word becomes "real" [revelation] to us we will grow spiritually in leaps and bounds, and we will no longer be held in bondage by a spirit of fear but, instead, we will come to KNOW that despite "appearances" [or feelings], our God will never fail nor forsake us, and will be with us always.

PREPARATION FOR "TRUE" SERVICE

Christians, having made the decision to pursue the life of faith, need to go before the Father in prayer trusting and believing that, through the Holy Spirit, they will be shown those

areas of dependence that are not of God, and that they will be dealt with accordingly - in order that they might experience their Heavenly Father's greatest eternal benefit in all things and, thus, allow themselves to be perfectly prepared for "true" service. We must realize that the Father deals gently with us when our hearts desire to flow with Him. It is when we harden our hearts to His Word [Will] and desire to do what "we" want to do [self-desire] that we cause ourselves distress - for the way of the "transgressor" [of God's Word] is hard [difficult] while the way of the righteous is level and smooth and overflowing with superabundant life and light.

Related Scriptures: Philippians 4:19; Matthew 28:20; Proverbs 13:15; Isaiah 26:7;

NOVEMBER 15th

THE FATHER DESIRES A PEOPLE WHO WILL WALK IN A PLACE "ABOVE" THE "SENSE-REALM"

...."we walk by faith, not by sight".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

As we look closely at the life of Abraham we can see clearly that he had the heart desire to follow God no matter what He said, and no matter what he was called to do. From the standpoint of the five physical senses Abram did not appear to have much going for him as he headed out into the desert, but it was obvious that he was not moved by what he thought or saw, but rather only the words that God had spoken to him. It is exactly the same for us today. When we take the Word of God as our sole authority - placing what has been said by our Heavenly Father above all else [in every circumstance of our lives] then we will truly have "forsaken all to follow God" and, thus, with every breath we breathe and every word we speak, faith will be released. As we study the great men and women of faith: Abraham, Moses, David, and many more who are mentioned in Hebrews 11, we see that they continually relied on God's Word above all else, and in doing so, God was then able to take their lives and fulfil His purposes through them. If we desire to live the true life of faith also, we must then look very closely at the spiritual principles that governed their lives and put them into practice in our own lives. In doing this we, too, shall be used greatly by God to fulfil His purposes here on earth.

HE WILL "NEVER" FAIL US NOR FORSAKE US!

It is extremely important to keep in mind, as we enter into the life of faith, that we are entering into covenant with a God Who will "never" fail us or forsake us - a loving God Who is watching over His Word to perform it. Believers who desire to enter into the FULLNESS of the life of faith need to have a revelation of this fact firmly established in their hearts for without it they will, in times of duress, tend to lean back upon their own understanding, and seek their solutions apart from the Word of God in order just to "get by". Satan will always attempt to get those who seek to live the life of faith apart from the Word of God - in order to hinder their spiritual growth and to prevent them from using the authority they have been given in Christ Jesus [Luke 10:19] to "control" him. So we MUST be found "faithful" to continually guard our hearts with ALL diligence in the presence of the Father and His Word that we might not be

ignorant of his [Satan's] schemes - for in this way we will always have the revelation necessary to devastate him at every turn.

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:5-8; Jeremiah 1:12; Proverbs 4:5-6; Proverbs 4:23;

NOVEMBER 16th

DO NOT TURN BACK UNDER PRESSURE [FAITH, LOVE AND OBEDIENCE NEVER FAIL]!

...."Abram journeyed on, continuing toward the Negev. Now there was a famine in the land, so Abram went down to Egypt to sojourn there, for the famine was severe in the land"....
Genesis 12:9 NASB

As we recall Hebrews 11:8 we see that Abram "went out not knowing where he was going", and we see that he continued to "journey on" in Genesis 12:9. From these scriptures we are able to draw a picture of this man of faith heading out - not knowing exactly where he was going - and then we see that the first circumstance he encountered was "famine"! We can imagine some of the thoughts that crossed his mind. Satan had already begun to use "tactics" to get the "father of our faith" off the covenant he had with God, his plan was clearly to get him to "turn back" to where he had come from [the world]. Satan immediately came to take the Word [revelation] out that God had given to Abram, and from this example we are able to learn a most valuable lesson for our own lives. We know that faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. As we grow in the faith-life, and the Word of God begins to come alive in our heart, the Evil One will always try to come "immediately" and snatch away the "seed of the Word" before it takes root in our hearts, but if we will learn to guard our hearts diligently, spiritual growth will abound as the seed of the Word grows in the "fertile soil" of a heart given wholly to God.

2 Corinthians 2:11 states that:

...."we are not ignorant of his [Satan's] schemes"....

Believers who are seeking to fill their heart continually with God's Word must realize that Satan is going to "attempt" to remove those seeds that are being sown, before they take root and are watered and spring forth into "revelation knowledge". The Evil One's attack must come in the early stages and, in knowing this, we must combat this scheme by continually feeding on, and referring to, the Word of God in every circumstance and situation. Once the seed has become "revelation knowledge" Satan cannot remove it [although it must be watered and nurtured daily or it can most certainly "wither" and become "inactive] and, thus, we can clearly see that "progression" [from faith to faith] in the life of faith, along with exercising the "fullness" of the authority we have in this earth in Christ Jesus over Satan, run hand in hand. Quite simply put, to the degree we apply ourselves to the necessary steps [faith, love and obedience], it is to that degree we will prosper in the Kingdom of God and walk in all the fullness of the glorious

inheritance we have in Christ. As we learn the weapons of our warfare and begin to accumulate revelation knowledge in the area of spiritual warfare, we will be able to say boldly, with Paul, that "we are not ignorant of his schemes" and, even though we must be on guard on a daily basis against Satan's attempts to get us off the Word of God, we will then be able to put pressure on both Satan and his schemes continually. This will cause many to be gloriously set free in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 13:8a; Mark 4:15; Romans 10:17; Proverbs 4:23; Luke 10:27; Luke 10:19; Luke 20:19, 1 John 3:8, 2 Corinthians 10:3-5; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

NOVEMBER 17th

LIGHT DISPELS DARKNESS

...."All the words of my mouth are righteous, [upright and in right-standing with God]; there is nothing contrary to truth or crooked in them. They are all plain to him who understands and opens his heart, and right to those who find knowledge and live by it".... Proverbs 8:8-9
Amplified Translation

How precious is the anointing of God that abides within every born-again, Holy Spirit-baptized [and filled] child of God! In this anointing is included every provision for the fulfilment of our portion of Jesus ministry here in the earth. In having come to a deep revelation of this fact [spiritual reality] it is important for each of us to be found "steadily progressing" from faith to faith and glory to glory - in order that we might continually be greater and purer vessels of God's anointing. How many are those who remain in bondage to the law of sin and death - even in light of the precious Redemption and Salvation [inheritance in Christ] that was purchased for them at Calvary! We are both called and anointed to set the captives free, and to minister the life [Zoe] and light of God in the face of the death and darkness that infests this earth - representing Him perfectly in all that we do and say. "Any" position that lacks a TOTAL reliance and dependence upon the anointing of the Holy Spirit by the child of God will surely cause them to walk in some form of error in their understanding and ministry of God's Word. It is in these days that God is moving forth in "full" force to judge such things [through a holy people]. Through the centuries since Pentecost a lack of dedication [devotion] and consecration in the church have caused many to remain enslaved to a "sin-consciousness", that continually puts its emphasis upon the "flesh" [ones "own" understanding and desires] - and which has only the ability to sin. This "sin-consciousness" will always keep the child of God walking in far less than the Fathers best for them, and thus it shall always cause some form of "misrepresentation" of the true Christian life to those who cross their path. For if one is not walking in Gods best themselves then how could they possible represent Him to the people - as He truly is? Were each believer to devote the appropriate amount of time to the Word of God and prayer [prayer that is the spontaneous by-product of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word] they would truly be the vessels of light that they are called to be, and those dwelling in darkness would have their eyes opened to see and experience the living Christ in their lives. Light dispels darkness, and as it shines forth through God's holy vessels in this most glorious hour it will eliminate all of the confusion and

error that has kept [UP UNTIL THIS TIME] many in darkness concerning the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 2:27; Romans 1:16-17; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Luke 4:18-19; Colossians 1:9-14; John 8:12; John 7:16-18;

NOVEMBER 18th

THE NARROW GATE

...."There is a way which seems right to a man and appears straight before him, but at the end of it are the ways of death".... Proverbs 14:12 Amplified Translation

Our beloved Lord Jesus calls each of us to enter in by the narrow gate; for the gate is wide, and the way is broad that leads to destruction - and many are those who enter by it. For the gate is small, and the way is narrow that leads to life and few are those who find it. How many are there of God's children who know the "absoluteness" of their Heavenly Father's call to them to forsake the broad path of worldliness and enter fully into that place wherein Jesus [the Word] is the only focal point of their existence? There are many who would say that they are on the "narrow path" but yet they have refused to enter through the gate of consecration and holiness, and their eyes have not the singleness of purpose that is required by God. They have allowed themselves to be deceived into believing that the path they have chosen is the one that leads to the fullness of life but, in reality, they are continually being overtaken by death and darkness. Jesus is the only way! Therefore, "any" action or word that is not in accordance with the revealed knowledge and wisdom of God's Word can be defined as that which is the "broad path", or the way to destruction. How easy it is for those who have any self-interest [self-desire] in their heart to find themselves on a course that "appears" to be good - a course that may even appear "outwardly" to be pleasing to God. But in actual fact they are serving Satan, having been held captive by him to do his evil will, and they are not even aware of the fact that their words and actions are coming against [hindering] the Body of Christ! This is a most serious matter that has very grave consequences for those children of God who refuse to base their "entire" lives upon the Word of God. For it is only in this way that one may enter through the "narrow gate", and it is also certain that it is only as one is "abiding" in the Word of God that the life of the "narrow path" [the highway of holiness] shall become their reality in this final hour.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 7:13-14; Hebrews 12:1-2; Matthew 6:22-24; John 14:6; Ephesians 4:17-24; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; John 15:1-10; Isaiah 35:8-10;

NOVEMBER 19th

ONE BODY, ONE MIND, EMPOWERED BY ONE SPIRIT - SPOTLESS AND UNBLEMISHED BEFORE THE FATHER, IN CHRIST

...."Cease My son, to hear instruction only to ignore it and stray from the words of

knowledge. A worthless witness scoffs at justice, and the mouth of the wicked swallows iniquity. Judgements are prepared for scoffers and stripes for the back of self-confident fools".... Proverbs 19:27-29 Amplified Translation

Blessed is the child of God who inclines their heart towards the Word of God at all times - and how great are the benefits of a heart that is filled with the revealed knowledge of that Word! For revelation is the key to abiding in the "true" Christian life. There are many who "outwardly" approach the Word of God - seemingly eager to partake of the precious promises therein - but after hearing the Word they proceed to ignore what they have heard because within them there still remains a root of self-desire [the desire to remain in control of their life and destiny]. We have only two choices! One is to choose the revealed wisdom and will of God and walk in the Light, and the other is to choose the darkened wisdom of this world, and therefore walk in [remain in bondage to] darkness - blinded by fear and self-desire. It is certain that whichever path we choose to accept in our heart of hearts [broad or narrow] it is that path that we will find ourselves upon. One cannot "play" at serving God, yet many "try" the Christian life [as required by the Father] only until such a time that it serves "their" interests [self-agenda] better to go their own way - and this will ALWAYS end in a deep dependence upon [and fellowship with] the world and its ways. We praise God that our Heavenly Father both knows and judges the thoughts and intentions of our heart, and it needs to be our earnest prayer that all those who would call themselves "Christian" [beginning with ourselves] be brought to the place before Him wherein they would both hear and act continually on the Word of God [BY REVELATION] - in order that we truly become one Body, one Mind, empowered by one Spirit, spotless and unblemished before the Father, in Christ!

Related Scriptures: 1 Kings 8:57-61; Psalm 116:1-2; Psalm 119:112; 2 Peter 1 3-4; James 3:13-17; 1 Samuel 16:7; Hebrews 4:12-13;

NOVEMBER 20th

THE CONTINUAL WORKING OF THE CROSS CAUSES "US" TO DECREASE AND CHRIST IN US TO INCREASE

...."For we hold that a man is justified and made upright by faith independent of and distinctly apart from good deeds [works of law]. The observance of the law has nothing to do with justification".... Romans 3:28 Amplified Translation

Every work done for God is judged by both the motivation of our hearts, and how that work "lines up" with the highest plans and purposes of God. The measure of our success in working for God is ALWAYS determined by the measure of Christ in our work. We must do "all" things according to the mind of Christ, and as we abide in Him [and He abides in us], our every word and action will be a pure and spontaneous by-product of the Father's will [love]. The key to continually walking in accordance with God's will is simply desiring in our hearts to walk in perfect obedience. As we are willing to do all of the will of God in ALL things, we will be both enlightened and empowered to walk with Him - "perfectly representing" the Father and

exalting the name of Jesus to the greatest degree in all that we say and do. Up until this time in the church, there have been many "works" done in the name of Jesus which, in reality, have their source in the "fallen" nature of man, and because of this, a "distorted picture" of both the Lord Jesus Christ and the Father has been painted in the hearts and minds of the multitudes. Our Heavenly Father expects us to exhibit the "victory" of Jesus in all that we say and do. A "defeated" [through fear, mistrust and unbelief] child of God brings disgrace and dishonour upon the name of Jesus - and this practice must end. "Any" weakness [defeat] found in the church [both individually and corporately] has its origin in a lack of consecration and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word. Immediately after one has been born-again they should be taught [instructed] to consecrate themselves as a bondservant or handmaiden of Christ - accepting Him fully as Lord of ALL in their life. As the child of God "allows" the Holy Spirit to continually do the "deepest" work of the Cross in their lives, God is then enabled to realize His aim and highest purpose in them - and through them. It is this continually deeper working of the Cross that causes "us" [self-desire] to decrease and Christ in us to increase. The Cross works to set aside all that is of the flesh so that Jesus Christ might have pre-eminence in every area of our lives. The Kingdom of God is set up in order to reveal the execution of God's authority and power. Therefore, as citizens of the Kingdom of God, we need to become empty vessels in order that we might be filled and consumed by the Holy Spirit - Who reveals to us [and empowers us to carry out] the will of God in the earth.

Related Scriptures: Colossians 1:15-29; John 7:17-18; Ephesians 2:10; Romans 1:1-21; Ephesians 1:1-12; Romans 10:17; Hebrews 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 4:1-18;

NOVEMBER 21st

A MATTER OF "POSITION"

...."many are the afflictions of the righteous, but the Lord delivers him out of them all"....
Psalm 34:19

We must always remember that we have been raised up to sit in heavenly places with Christ Jesus at the right hand of the Father, and that Satan is confined to "carnal weapons". As one draws near to the Word of God they shall come to the realization that their weapons are not of the flesh, but divinely powerful for the destruction of Satanic fortresses, and they will no longer fall prey to, or be moved by, Satan's attempts to cause them to turn back under pressure. In being raised up to "sit with Christ in heavenly places" we begin to discern all things in the world in the light of God's Word and His Spirit, and in doing so, we can THEN see clearly - in advance - the plans of the Evil One. This is just another one of the many benefits that will begin to manifest itself in the life of those believers whose hearts are established in God's Word.

THE FATHER HAS "ALREADY MADE" TOTAL PROVISION IN HIS WORD

We must come to the realization that whatever affliction or persecution for the Word's sake Satan attempts to stop us with, God has already made the provision in His Word for our

complete and total deliverance. It matters not how intense the pressure may "seem", the answer is found in the Word of God! We must never forsake the weapons of our warfare and lay them aside but, rather, we must continually "fight the good fight of faith", using freely against Satan, the sword of the Spirit - which is the Word of God. No matter what kind of "pressure" is applied we can do ALL things through Christ Who strengthens us, but the key is to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus, the author and developer of our faith, rather than on the circumstances that Satan attempts to overwhelm us with. As we gain experience in this area through a continued trust we will no longer succumb to the wiles of the Evil One, but rather, we will view any and every adverse circumstance as just another glorious opportunity to exercise faith and exalt the name of Jesus - thus bringing glory to the Father in ALL that we say and do.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 1:17-23; 2 Chronicles 20:20; Philippians 4:13; Hebrews 12:1-2; Philippians 2:9-11; 2 Timothy 3:12;

NOVEMBER 22nd

THE GLORIOUS CHURCH WILL RISE UP AND TAKE THE AUTHORITY GIVEN TO HER OVER TWO THOUSAND YEARS AGO, AND WILL LEAD MANY TO THE "LIVING CHRIST" [AND THE KINGDOM-LIFE THAT TRUE RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM BRINGS]

...."Let us hold fast the confession of our hope without wavering, for He Who promised is faithful".... Hebrews 10:23 NASB

We, as children of God, need to approach our lives, in service to the Lord Jesus Christ, one step at a time. We have been redeemed by the Blood of the Lamb, we have been forgiven our past sins and iniquities, and we know that "there is now no condemnation to those who are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh but after the Spirit". So we can see from this that, unless we "allow" him to, Satan cannot attack us through our past in any way or to any degree - for even if we do sin we know that if we confess and acknowledge through repentance, our transgression, that the Father is faithful and righteous to forgive our sins and to cleanse us immediately from all unrighteousness through the precious Blood of His dear Son. Since the door has been shut to the Evil One in this area he has only one more avenue of attack and that is the future. In prodding and pushing believers into taking thought for the future [apart from the Holy Spirit revealing things to come - John 16:13] and tempting them to dwell on those things that are [at the time] unknown to them, a spirit of fear will then "rest upon" those who have "allowed" themselves to be deceived into mistrusting the Word of God! From this evil seed [lying thoughts] that is held to will come worry, unbelief, anxiety, depression and disheartenment - the end result being severe bondage to a spirit of fear and, if allowed to continue, it will surely manifest itself in heavy demonic "influence" [panic and torment] in their lives, causing them to be held captive by Satan to do his will! We must in no way look down on, or condemn, any children of God who have "allowed" themselves to reach this "fallen state", but rather we must speak the truth [Word of God] in love, correcting and teaching with gentleness that they might be led into all truth - thus enabling them to "turn the tables" on Satan, and live their lives in "God's best". It becomes a

most serious problem in the church when Satan is allowed ANY foothold at all in the life of child of God! In this last hour, as the children of God pursue the life of consecration and faith from the position of a heart "wholly given", the Glorious Church will rise up and take the authority given Her nearly two thousand years ago, and will lead many to the "Living Christ" [and the Kingdom-life that true relationship with Him brings], tearing down and devastating the strongholds of the Evil One in the process!

Related Scriptures: Romans 8:1-2; 1 John 1:9; 2 Timothy 1:7; 2 Timothy 2:26; Luke 10:27; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

NOVEMBER 23RD

WITH THEIR MIND RENEWED AND "PROGRAMMED" TO GOD'S WORD ALONE, SATAN WILL NO LONGER BE ABLE TO CONTROL THEM IN ANY WAY [THROUGH FEAR]

...."we are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God [Word of God - revelation of God' Will] and we are taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ" 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

It is certain that we are only able to have, or entertain, within our mind, one thought at a time. As we are transformed by the renewing of our minds, and as we make the quality decision to bring "every thought" captive to the Word of God, we are THEN able to be in control of what thoughts we allow to remain there. Instead of a multitude of thoughts continually bombarding and confusing our thinking process, we are then able to isolate those thoughts that Satan has attempted to deceive us with and cast them down. As believers continually feed on the Word of God [and exclude all worldly "influences" from their lives] an amazing transformation will take place within the soul [mind, will, emotions] and they will begin to experience the reality of being a "new creation in Christ Jesus" in its totality. When Christians persevere in their pursuit of holiness, and continually renew their mind - through a constant giving of themselves "wholly" to the Word of God - they will reap a host of benefits, but perhaps the most important is the reality of the fact that they have "full control" over Satan. With their mind renewed and "programmed" to God's Word alone, Satan will no longer be able to control them in ANY way [through fear], for all that they do will be based solely on God's Word [Will]. Satan's only avenue of attack is the body and soul of God's children, but through the process of sanctification, the faithful and obedient believer will come to a place where even the body and soul will be able to discern between good and evil [righteousness and unrighteousness] [Hebrews 5:14]. We must continue to hold fast our "confession" of faith without wavering when Satan attempts to inundate our mind with an onslaught of thoughts - which, of course, regardless of how "subtle" they might be, are ALWAYS contrary to the Word [Will] of God! As we diligently practice the exercising of faith, we will experience the beauty of a mind [the Mind of Christ] that sees "clearly" the schemes of the Evil One, and every thought will be continually brought captive to the Word of God [obedience to the Will of God]. It is when believers experience this reality in their lives that they will begin to walk in God's "rest" [and best], and they will be "mighty warriors" for the Kingdom

of God with their feet firmly planted on the "throat" of the Evil One wherever they are led.

Related Scriptures: Romans 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 5:17; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Isaiah 58:13-14; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

NOVEMBER 24th

EACH ENSUING STEP TO THE LIFE OF FAITH IS DEPENDENT UPON PUTTING THE WORD OF GOD "FIRST" IN OUR LIVES

...."and we desire that each one of you do show the same diligence, so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end that you may not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

Each ensuing step to the life of faith is dependent upon putting the Word of God first in our lives - in order that, through the established heart and the renewed [or "reprogrammed"] mind, we might walk in the fullness of God's best, and carry out all of the tasks that we have been called to in this life on earth [glorifying the Father to the greatest degree, and strengthened in ALL things by the Word of God]. Every last child of God must come to a clear realization that a very important springboard to spiritual growth and the life of faith is to hold fast the confession of our hope without wavering. In other words, as we discern ALL that comes across our path in the light [revelation] of the God's Word, we will be living in His sphere of time, which is "now" [moment by moment]. Because of this "unwavering attitude of hope" and "active faith" in our Father's Word, Satan will be left on the outside looking in, with no means of delivering those "fiery darts" of his successfully, because our "shield of faith" will be found covering us fully at all times. What a glorious and magnificent life we have in Christ but, again, we must "make the decision" to receive, believe, and act on the Word of God, in order that step by step, moment by moment, we might experience the development of our faith. We have the faith, for it is the gift of God, but we must learn to use it properly and effectually in all that we do.

THE CONTINUAL EXERCISING OF A STEADFAST FAITH AND PATIENCE WILL "SURELY" INHERIT THE PROMISES

We need to realize that what the Word of God says is true. Whether it comes to pass immediately, or a little further on down the road, we know "above all else" that it will come to pass as we continually exercise faith and patience. We need to believe that we have "already received" that which we have asked of the Father according to His Word, and we need to continually call or speak things that have not yet manifested themselves in the physical realm as though they had already come to pass! We must base our "every" approach to life and ministry according to what the Word of God has already said. As believers begin to put this to work through feeding on and obeying the Word, their heart will be filled with faith not fear, hope not despair, love not hate. And, because of these things, their "consciousness" will be one of faith and righteousness, rather than that old "sin-consciousness" - a consciousness that has caused them to be a "mere shadow" of what they have been called and empowered to be, in Christ!

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Romans 10:17; Ephesians 2:8; Mark 11:23-24; 2 Corinthians 5:21;

NOVEMBER 25th

IN "CONTINUALLY" BRINGING EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE TO THE WORD OF GOD OUR LIVES WILL BE SIMPLIFIED

...."In hope [a revelation of God's Will] against hope [in the natural circumstances] he [Abraham] believed..... with respect to the plan of God, he did not waver in unbelief, but grew strong in faith, giving glory to God, and being fully assured that what He had promised, He was also able to perform".... Romans 4:18a, 20-21 NASB

In this last hour, as the children of God consecrate themselves and pursue the life of holiness with all diligence, Satan is being removed from the ground he once occupied, and he is being seen for what he really is - a defeated and vanquished foe [Isaiah 14:16-17]! As we study the life of Abraham we will see clearly the fact that he walked through a great many years with his only hope being the words which God had spoken to him, and we will also see that he "did not waver in unbelief". The true life of faith is one of absolute dependence on what God has said, always walking in the "full assurance" that what He has promised He is also able to perform. As Abraham's life progressed and Isaac was born we are then given the portrayal of what a life of dependence on God's word can bring about. In Genesis chapter 22 we see God test Abraham [vs.1] and command him to sacrifice Isaac on the altar as an offering. Abraham, as he had done throughout his life, immediately set himself to obey God's Word [Will]. It is at this point that we must, once and for all, clear up a strong misconception within the church! As Isaac is laid upon the altar as a sacrifice, Abraham is often depicted as a man who stood about wringing his hands, filled with fear and uncertainty when, in reality, his heart was filled with faith in the words God had spoken to him, and he believed with his whole heart, that God would provide the deliverance by the power of His might. If people would only read vs.5 they would see that, as Abraham gave his final instructions to his servants travelling with him, he said"stay here with the donkey, and I and the lad will go yonder, and we will worship and return to you".... Despite his full intention to carry out God's will, Abraham's confession of faith stated that they both would return. Through his continual fellowship with God we see a heart so established in the knowledge of God's ways and the never-failing integrity of His Word, that Abraham could speak those words of faith believing, in his heart, that even if Isaac was sacrificed, he knew, by faith, that God would have to raise him from the dead; for Abraham was "fully persuaded" that what God had said concerning him being "the father of many nations", rested on his beloved Isaac continuing the line through his seed. Therefore, because of his "established" heart, Abraham was able to obey God's command with the full assurance that God could not break His Word, knowing also that whatever it took to bring His Word to pass, God was also able to perform it. This is precisely the same heart-attitude that our Heavenly Father desires of us today. As we establish our hearts in His Word we will not be "moved" by anything but that Word, and in all that we do, our faith will be continually exercised and expanded. Indeed we, as His children, can pay Him no higher honor than to believe [trust] that what He has said He will do, and in

"believing", we thus esteem His Word and His integrity above ALL else. In this last hour, Christians who put their "priorities" straight will prosper as Abraham did, and all shall see clearly that God's hand is upon them. Our Heavenly Father in His infinite patience is only waiting for those who will give their hearts entirely to Him and walk uprightly before Him for it is written in 2 Chronicles 16:9:

...."For the eyes of the Lord move to and fro throughout the earth that He may strongly support those whose heart is completely His"....

In "continually" bringing every thought captive to the Word of God our lives will be simplified. It will enable us to hear and discern clearly the voice of God because we have "learned" to slow down and operate at His pace rather than "allowing" ourselves to be constantly moved by those thoughts and impulses Satan attempts to bewilder us with - and which, when acted upon, take us outside the Father's perfect will and into the Evil One's territory. Satan thrives in an environment of noise and hurried activity, yet believers who have filled their heart with an abundance of God's Word will still be able to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit despite any attempts by the Evil One to get them off course, because their soul is "anchored" firmly in God's Word and they will not allow themselves to be moved by anything other than that Word!

Related Scriptures: Jeremiah 1:12; Mark 11:23-24;

NOVEMBER 26th

JUST WHAT ARE OUR REAL NEEDS AND WHAT ARE OUR OWN SELFISH DESIRES [LUSTS]?

[PART 1]

...."My God shall supply your needs according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus"....
Philippians 4:19 NASB

It is important to establish the fact clearly that our Heavenly Father is "willing" and "able" to meet all of our needs, spirit, soul and body, in order that we should lead prosperous lives "equipped fully" for every good work in Christ Jesus. Once believers reach the point where they "truly" believe that God is both able and willing to provide for their every need, then immediately they become faced with the question: "just what are our real needs and what are our own selfish desires [lusts]?" This question has caused a great deal of confusion in the church - UP UNTIL THIS TIME. It must be stated that those who have not yet "allowed" the Lord to be their "all-sufficiency" will always, in some form, and to some degree, seek to meet their OWN needs by our own strength and understanding. If we refuse to allow God to bless us with His "best" in our lives, we are saying two things: one, we do not trust Him and, two, we still seek in some area to be in a position of "control" over our own lives - with pride and self-desire being the root cause. It takes a direct act of the will by a child of God to forsake the abundant provision made for them in God's Word, and partake of the "deception" [lie] Satan has set out for them - causing them to

live in FAR LESS than God's best for them. It is certain that if they exercise "any" mistrust in the Word of God they allow themselves to be "neutralized" by the Evil One through that fear and mistrust. It can be said that if believers take a step away from the Word [Will] of God then they are taking a step toward the "world" and its ways. At this late hour God's children must repent [turn around] and begin to make each one of their steps deliberate, and aimed directly at the Word of God, in order that there be only one authority upon the throne of their heart - that "one authority" being Jesus Christ. As we feed upon the Word of God and, thus, our minds are transformed and renewed supernaturally, we will begin to be able to distinguish between what are true "needs" and what are "selfish desires". A selfish desire can be defined as a need [or want] that is based solely on the five physical senses without any consideration given to God's Word or His perfect will for our lives - with its overall aim being the gratification of the flesh as opposed to obedience to the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit. We must realize that each action we take [and word we speak] is either self-serving or for the Lord. It is only when believers' hearts are "established" in God's Word that each action they take [and word they speak] will be for the Lord, and this, in turn, will serve to fulfil them [true satisfaction] in every way - spirit, soul and body. Once again we are not able to escape the fact that our heart must be filled to overflowing with an abundance of God's Word for the blessings that flow forth to us - as our hearts are established on the Rock of revelation knowledge - are countless and innumerable. Indeed, they are not meant to be "counted", but rather experienced and shared continually with all those who cross our path.

Related Scriptures: Romans 12:1-2; Ephesians 4:29; John 15:7;

NOVEMBER 27th

JUST WHAT ARE OUR REAL NEEDS AND WHAT ARE OUR OWN SELFISH DESIRES [LUSTS]?

[PART 2]

OUR TRUE "NEEDS" ALWAYS PERTAIN TO THE CARRYING OUT OF THE FATHER'S WILL

...."My God shall supply your needs according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus"....
Philippians 4:19 NASB

What is meant by the word "need" in Philippians 4:19? "Needs" are only those things that the Father knows we need to accomplish His perfect will for us here on earth. As our hearts become one with the Father, our prayers will be in "perfect conformity" with His perfect will, and every need and want [unselfish desire in our physical lives] will be fulfilled perfectly. This is in order that we might walk in the fullness of our precious inheritance in Christ, and accomplish all that is set out for us to do in this earth - both individually and corporately - as the Body of Christ.

Too often, some have "allowed" themselves to be lured off the narrow path of God's perfect will by their own selfish desires. It is for this reason that we, as believers, must continually forsake ALL that is of the flesh and pursue, with diligence, all that the Father has for us in Christ. We must believe that He, and He alone, is our "all-sufficiency", and that anything less is a futile exercise in unbelief. We must also realize that whatever does not proceed from our faith in God and His Word is sin! May we all be enlightened to a greater degree in the seriousness of this matter. For the God that we serve commands our trust and respect by His very nature - and to trust in our own understanding in anything, when we have the mind of Christ and the fullness of the mighty Holy Spirit residing within us, is sheer folly! Quite simply, when we continually seek first the Kingdom of Heaven and also to be in right-standing with the Father at all times, "then" and only then, we will not "seek" to gratify our flesh, but rather we will have entrusted our souls to our faithful Creator - and because of this continual seeking after God, our relationship with Him shall be refined to a greater degree with each passing day. We all need to reach the point in our walk of faith wherein we only desire, or want or need, those things [and people] that are necessary to fulfil our ministry here on earth - looking at all else as only a hindrance to the "proficiency" of our work in serving the Lord. It is only when believers reach this point that they will "allow" the Father to meet all their needs [superabundantly]. It is this absolute trust that the Father desires of His children, for His Father-heart longs to bless us abundantly in all things, and it pleases Him greatly to do so. For too long the church has been, for the most part, a stranger to the absolute life of faith she has been called to but this shall change dramatically in this last hour!

Related Scriptures: John 15:7; Matthew 7:13-14; Proverbs 4:23; Romans 14:23b; Romans 13:14; Proverbs 3:5-6; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Matthew 6:33;

NOVEMBER 28th

LET US BE NUMBERED WITH THOSE WHO ARE FOUND VIEWING GOD AS THEIR "ALL-SUFFICIENCY" IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR

...."then after his return from the defeat of Chedorlaomer and the kings who were with him, the King of Sodom went out to meet him at the valley of Shaveh [that is, the King's valley] and Melchizedek, King of Salem brought out bread and wine; now he was a priest of God most High; and he blessed him and said, 'Blessed be Abram of God most High, possessor of Heaven and earth; and blessed be God most High Who has delivered your enemies into your hand. And he gave him a tenth of all. And the King of Sodom said to Abram, give the people to me and take the goods for yourself. And Abram said to the King of Sodom, "I have sworn to the Lord God most High, possessor of Heaven and earth, that I will not take a thread or a sandal thong anything that is yours, lest you should say, I have made Abram rich.".... Genesis 14:17-23 NASB

From this short story we once again see the heart-attitude of Abram. We can see that Abram had become so dependent on God for all things that he looked to Him as the "absolute" source of supply for all his needs and, because of this, he was able to say what he said to the King of Sodom. God had already promised Abram that he would prosper him greatly and he took Him

at His Word and, thus, even when untold wealth was offered to him by the King of Sodom, his "spontaneous reaction" was to speak the Word of faith in his Lord's ability - as his covenant partner, - to meet his needs. Because of his faith and trust in God Abram [soon to be Abraham] refused, even for a moment, to conform to the world and, thus, "receive something that was not from God. As we continue to read on about Abram's life we see that God prospered him greatly in every way. As the Father honors the faith of His children He is certainly able and willing to prosper them - exceeding abundantly beyond all they can ask or think! Let us be those who are found viewing God as their "All-Sufficiency" in this most critical hour for He is faithful to meet our every need perfectly - with a view to accomplishing all that we were created for, in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Philippians 4:19;

NOVEMBER 29th

"ABIDING" IN THE WORD - THE KEY TO THE LIFE OF FAITH

...."If you abide in Me and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it shall be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

From these words of Jesus we see that the key to the life of faith is to allow God's Word to make His home in our heart. We cannot proceed into the fullness of the life of faith until we realize that God's Word is living and active and has the supernatural capacity within it to bring itself to pass in our lives if we will only believe. When we finally realize this, we will not seek our "sustenance" from any "foreign" [unrighteous] source and, from that time on, we will grow increasingly stronger in the Lord with each passing day - deriving experience and understanding [spiritual] from each circumstance we enter into, in order that we might bless, and perfectly meet, the "deepest need" of everyone who crosses our path. For the Father seeks those whom He can "trust" when He calls upon them, that He might use them to meet the needs of His people perfectly - spirit, soul, body and financially. It is for this reason that we prosper that we might prosper others through whatever means it takes to establish their heart in the fullness of their precious inheritance [covenant] in Christ! Another benefit of the life of an absolute dependency on the Father for the supplying of all our needs is that, in receiving and experiencing to a greater degree the nature of God, we will find ourselves in a "continual state" of giving ourselves, and all that is entrusted to us and, thus, we begin to experience the blessedness of the life of giving. We will not truly rely on the Father to meet all of our needs until we are receptive to [have a revelation of] the fact that "it is more blessed to give than to receive" - for in our obedience all that we need will surely overtake us on a continual basis. As our needs are met according to the Word of God we will seek only to share the abundance of that which we have received from on high, KNOWING that He is able to replenish our supply and that, always having all sufficiency in everything, we have an abundance for every good [righteous] deed.

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 4:12; Deuteronomy 8:18; Acts 20:35; 2 Corinthians 9:8;

NOVEMBER 30th

FIX YOUR EYES ON JESUS - THE AUTHOR AND PERFECTER [DEVELOPER] OF YOUR FAITH

...."Therefore, since we have so great a cloud of witnesses surrounding us, let us also lay aside every encumbrance, and the sin which so easily entangles us, and let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing [looking to] Jesus, the author and perfecter [developer] of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the Cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

Another important step to "abiding" in the life of faith is to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus, the author and perfecter [developer] of our faith. This is the step that "cements" all of the other steps together. When the Word tells us to "fix our eyes on Jesus" it means to NEVER remove Him from our "sight" [thinking]. One of the large roadblocks to the life of faith manifests itself when we get our eyes off of the Word of God, and onto ourselves and our circumstances. Because of this, we can see clearly that this step, besides cementing all the other steps together, becomes the pivotal point of the successful faith walk. If our eyes are firmly fixed on Jesus in ALL things then they will not be on "ourselves". Quite simply, if our eyes are focused on ourselves then we will "sow to the flesh", having, by our actions, set ourselves above God in retaining control of our lives [through pride and fear] and, thus, disregarding totally the Word [Wisdom] of God. It is when God's children seek the face of the Father and His Word in ALL things that their every word and action will always come to light as the perfect word and action - whether or not this is shown immediately or some time down the road. Always regarding the Word in all things will empower believers to walk in the perfect will of the Father and experience the life of blessing that is manifested continually through those who operate solely by faith in God's Word.

"A DEFINITE ACT OF THE WILL"

It takes a definite act of the will for children of God to look to the Word for ALL things - for if they take their eyes off of Jesus, they will immediately begin to be "lured" by the pull of the "world". Their eyes will be firmly fixed on themselves, and their only purpose [desire] will be to seek the gratification of the flesh rather than to do the perfect will of the Father. As believers' hearts are "established" in God's Word they will come to the fullness of the revelation of who they are in Christ Jesus and they will become both steadfast and diligent in their efforts to walk by faith in all things. How foolish it would be, as we drive our vehicles down a narrow highway, to remove our eyes from the road ahead. If we persisted in this exercise for any longer than a few moments we would end up radically "off course", and soon find ourselves in dire straits [in the ditch]. It is no different as we walk the narrow path of God's perfect will for our lives [the highway of holiness], for if we choose to fix our eyes [spiritual and physical] on the things that are apart from God we will inevitably suffer "shipwreck" in regard to our faith. When our eyes are on the Word we will meditate continually the things of God and, thus, maintain an eternal perspective. But if we "allow" our eyes to turn away from these things to ourselves, we will be found continually meditating on the things of this world - and the inherent evil [darkness]

therein. Our spiritual and physical eyes should be apart from the things of God for no longer than the split-second it takes to realize and reject the thought that Satan has attempted to get us to "act on". Every thought must be brought captive to perfect obedience, and every speculation, and lofty thing raised up against the Word of God must be cast down and destroyed, in order to prevent our lives from being affected in any way, thus giving Satan no opportunity "bind" [control] us in any way! It should not seem "unrealistic" to us that the Father is able to empower us to be obedient in keeping our eyes "fixed" on Jesus for He indeed is watching over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12] - and what He commands He SURELY empower!

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 2:16; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Joshua 1:8; Proverbs 3:5-7; Matthew 7:13-14; Isaiah 35:8; 1 Timothy 1:18-19; Isaiah 60:2;

DECEMBER 1st

ONLY THOSE WHO EXERCISE A STEADFAST FAITH AND TRUST IN THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN THIS MOST CRITICAL AND GLORIOUS HOUR WILL STAND [ENDURE]

...."looking not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen; for the things which are seen are temporal, but the things which are not seen are eternal".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 NASB

In keeping our eyes "fixed" on Jesus, we will be found steadfast and immovable when confronted by the storms of life, and we shall run the course of God's perfect will for us with "supernatural endurance" - that never-tiring energy which is manifested in the lives of those who wait upon the Lord in all things - those whose constant confession is of faith, without wavering; those who "know" that their ONLY hope is in God's Word alone, and who know also that "He who promised is faithful" [Hebrews 10:23]! As we keep our eyes fixed on Jesus, all potential problems will be in the care of our Heavenly Father, for we will have reached the point of "total dependence" upon Him [1 Peter 5:7]. This "absolute" trust in Him pleases the Father, and He will take our cares and handle our "situations" in ways that are far beyond all we are able to ask or think - blessing us as He does, that we might be the fullness of the blessing we were called to be to all those who cross our path.

THE LIFE OF FAITH BRINGS A CONTINUAL AND PERFECT SATISFACTION AND CAUSE ONE TO SUPERCEDE THE "FRUSTRATION" THAT IS THE RESULT OF ALL SELF-DEPENDENCE AND DISOBEDIENCE

Our Heavenly Father is indeed a rewarder of those who seek Him and, therefore, as we constantly seek Him, we are continually rewarded. I state emphatically that the life of faith and the ability to bless others through God's power is more than enough to "satisfy" us at ALL TIMES. As God's love flows through us, we experience that which is far above anything found in the physical realm. Who could place a value on the continual flow of joy, love and peace that pours forth from the heart wholly given to Him? It is for this reason that we must forsake all

"self-desire" [desires that have their root in the "flesh"], and pursue with ALL diligence the spiritual walk in this earth that the Father has provided for us in Christ Jesus. One thing is certain, if we are to walk with Jesus, and be like Him, we must keep our eyes "fixed" on Him. For what student who wished to be successful ever ignored his teacher? And how then could we, as children of the living God, ever hope to be successful without a full dependence upon the One we serve? In order to be fully dependent upon Him we must keep our eyes fixed on Him, regarding ALL that does not proceed from Him as detrimental [unprofitable] to our relationship with Him. In Hebrews 12:3 the Word states "consider Him" [Jesus]. As we walk the true life of faith we will truly "consider Jesus" in all things - regardless of circumstances or feelings. The established heart of faith will always consider Jesus, and what the Word has to say before acting on "anything". Needless to say, this provides an effectual safeguard against the wiles of the Devil in the believer's life. For no matter what is thrown at them, they will "spontaneously" be found looking to Jesus, and will not act [or speak] until they have procured within their "thinking" [heart] that portion of God's Word [Will] that will enable them to place all of their faith on it alone and then, having done ALL to "stand", they will stand until the manifestation of God's Will takes place in their lives. This system is infallible [unfailing] as long as believers hold fast their confession of faith without wavering - having "believed", and continuing to believe, that they have "received" their petition from the Father the moment they put it in prayer [Mark 11:23-24]. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in an absolute faith in this hour - for only those who exercise a steadfast faith and trust in the Father and His Word in this most critical and glorious hour will stand [endure].

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 40:31; Hebrews 11:6; Ephesians 3:20; Luke 10:27;

DECEMBER 2nd

THE FATHER IS CALLING OUT IN THIS LAST HOUR WITH GREAT "URGENCY" FOR HIS CHILDREN TO TRUST HIM IN EVERY DETAIL OF THEIR LIVES

...."It is time for judgment to begin with the household of God; and if it begins with us first, what will be the outcome for those who do not obey the gospel of God?".... 1 Peter 4:17 NASB

The same selfishness and unbelief that will cause the children of God to seek to meet their "own" needs [desires] will also prevent them from receiving the Covenant blessings that the Father desires to bestow upon them - and, because they have sown to the flesh, Satan will, in some way, steal or destroy that which they have accumulated in their "own" effort. How foolish it is to step out from the covenants of promise to rely upon our own darkened understanding! The Father is calling out in this last hour with great "urgency" for His children to trust Him in EVERY detail of their lives, and many are responding to His call. To truly live the life of faith means to trust God in ALL things, and to accomplish this we must "return" to Him with our hearts "wholly given" to Him. If believers continue to base their "needs" on their "five physical senses" [self-desire], they leave the Evil One a wide open path to come in and plunder them. For they will continually be moved only by what will keep them "happy", and because of this they

will certainly be led off the "narrow path" and out into the world where they will be ensnared [controlled] by the Evil One. God calls us not to be conformed to this world and its ways, and while it is most certainly true that it is an abomination to Him for us to "fellowship" with the world, because of His great love for us and His infinite patience, He has endured, in His great mercy, the folly of "carnality" within the church. But "now" the time has come for the judgement to begin in the body of Christ, the sole intent being to raise up a "spotless and unblemished" Church. For the church to reach this point, all those things that proceed from the flesh will have to be removed in order that the Glorious Church might be manifested in the earth [Romans 13:14]. The "consecration message", which for so long has been ignored within the church, has now been placed front and centre by the Spirit of God and, thus, many are coming, and will continue to come, to the realization that holiness is a command and not a request! We need to recognize God as our absolute source of supply in ALL things, and as we act diligently upon this - believing fully that He is both willing and able to accomplish this fact in our lives, we will put into "effect" an absolute trust in Him, alone. This will enable us to be in a continual state of walking by faith in all things, pleasing the Father, and growing into the fullness of our relationship with the Most High God - as joint-heirs with Jesus. Every step in faith that we take enables us to develop a closer relationship with the Father [and His Word] and it is from this place of a close and intimate fellowship with Him that we are "enabled" [empowered] to walk in the "fullness" of our inheritance in Christ Jesus.

Related Scriptures: John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Proverbs 3:5-6; Romans 12:1-2; James 4:4; Hebrews 11:6;

DECEMBER 3rd

A STRONG SPIRIT OF DISCOURAGEMENT AND DISHEARTENMENT

...."For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war according to the flesh, for the weapons of our warfare are not of the flesh, but divinely powerful for the destruction of fortresses [strongholds]. We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God, and we are taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:3-5 NASB

In this hour there is a "strong" spirit of discouragement and disheartenment that Satan is sending forth against all those who are on - or heading towards - the "front lines" of battle - those engaged in a diligent pursuit of the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ. This "strong" spirit of discouragement and disheartenment is a "relentless" attempt by the Enemy to move those children of God who have been standing in faith for the manifestation of the Glorious Church off of their most holy faith [and obedience] - to "any" degree at all. Each and every one of us "must" be found guarding our heart with "all" diligence in this hour - and it is the command of the Lord for His entire army. Each situation, of course, is unique but the attack generally comes first against any "perceived" weakness [fear - lack of revelation] in the child of God. These evil spirits [discouragement and disheartenment] are perfectly defended against by bringing "every" thought captive to the "revealed" Word of God. The key to bringing EVERY

thought captive is to SPEAK words that are in alignment with a revelation of the Word [Will] of God. This "active" speaking will drive out any lying thought that Satan attempts to inundate one's mind with and, at the same time, continue to establish one's heart in a Kingdom-consciousness. This, in turn, fuels an "eternal perspective" that will cause one to continually rise above the world and its ways - and also impart grace and wisdom to those who are led across their path. [Ephesians 4:29].

THE CONFLICT OF THE KINGDOMS - BOTH ABSOLUTE AND FINAL

The combination of the words of our mouth coming to pass in an ever accelerating degree - one way or the other [faith or fear; life or death) - and the deepest motivations of one's heart becoming focused and ever stronger - one way or the other [pro Christ and His Glorious Kingdom and Church or anti-Christ, and pro the kingdom of this "present world" and the darkness [counterfeit "light" and "wisdom" that consumes its every thought and action] shall truly bring into manifestation in "every" sphere and realm the beginning of the absolute and final conflict between the Kingdom of God and the kingdom of darkness. As the Glorious Church begins to "take legs" Satan and his forces shall be both continually "terrorized" and devastated by the True Church of the Lord Jesus Christ for the remainder of "Her time" in the earth. It will be an abiding and absolute "victory after victory" as the "overcomers" go forth consumed by the Glory of God. But this one thing is certain: it will take an "absolute" and continual commitment to the highest purposes of the Father, and deep consecration on our part [separation unto Him in the "inner chamber"] for us to finish the task perfectly - without exception! Let us be those who are found pursuing holiness at ALL cost to ourself in this most critical hour - for the conflict of the ages has truly come upon us, and we must give [allow] the Holy Spirit total [absolute] control over our lives if we truly desire to overcome in ALL things.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Hosea 4:6a; Isaiah 60:1-3;

DECEMBER 4th

THE GREAT DANGER OF MAINTAINING DOUBT AND UNBELIEF IN THIS HOUR

...."For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens towards the goal, and it will not fail [lie]. Though it tarries, wait [patiently] for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay [be one second longer than it takes for the Father to accomplish His perfect purpose]".... Habakkuk 2:3 NASB

One of the "spirits" that is attacking all those in the Church who have been holding fast to the vision and plan that the Father has given them is called a "strong spirit of doubt and unbelief" [double-mindedness], and is always sent when Satan and his schemes are in total disarray and defeat [which they are] - in one last futile effort to stop the "fullness" of the Father's will coming into manifestation in the physical realm. What this spirit seeks to operate from is ANY trace of remaining ground [fear - pride - rebellion] they can find in the child of God they are sent against. As the child of God remains rooted and grounded in the Word of God, and their confession of

that Word remains strong then it is certain that the scheme of Satan against them shall fall far, far short of the goal - almost to the point where the one who will "hold fast" at all cost to themselves to the will of God in the face of the attack will wonder in their heart, "Is that the best that the Devil can come up with?" Other than a few unpleasant "feelings" and a bit of "discomfort" experienced [for they already have a "revelation" in their heart of the Father's will] the faithful child of God will then enter into glorious victory and a superabundant joy - thus completing the total devastation of Satan and his schemes, and bringing forth the full manifestation of their travail in the Holy Spirit. On the other hand, this "spirit of doubt and unbelief" will take the unrepentant child of God who is not "rooted and grounded" in the Word of God and easily move them to place far outside the center of the Father's will - wherein, "eventually", the forces of evil can kill, destroy or steal from them at will. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in an absolute faith and trust in the Word of God - for it is in this way alone that we will be continually empowered to rise above the evil spirits sent against us in this hour to take us out of the perfect will of the Father for our life and ministry.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 5:7; John 20:24-29;

DECEMBER 5th

THIS IS NO TIME FOR ANY OF US TO "LOOK BACK"

...."what persecutions I endured, and out of them all the Lord delivered me! And indeed, all who desire to live godly in Christ Jesus will be persecuted".... 2 Timothy 3:11b-12 NASB

...."And the whole congregation of the sons of Israel grumbled against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness. And the sons of Israel said to them, 'Would that we had died by the Lord's hand in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the pots of meat, when we ate bread to the full; for you have brought us out into this wilderness to kill this whole assembly with hunger'.... Exodus 16:2-3 NASB

There are many, many precious saints who have undergone much attack in this hour - the "tests" and tribulations [persecutions] that arise against those who are truly seeking to carry out the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry. In this time right now take the steps to ensure that your eyes are both fixed and focused upon the Word of God because I am here to tell you that every situation [financial and otherwise] that you are standing in faith for God to "rectify" shall surely come to pass. This is no time for any of us to "look back" but, rather, in our perfect focus on the "things above", a deep and abiding assurance shall arise in our heart to sustain us right through to the "finish line" just in front of us. It is from this point that those who have stood in faith against the schemes of the Devil shall not only experience great deliverance [the physical manifestation] from their trials and tribulations but they shall both see and experience the perfect wisdom of their loving Father - Who has been faithful to prepare them perfectly for their entrance into the "fullness" of His plan concerning their life and ministry - regardless of what the Devil attempted to do.

"SMOKESCREEN"

The main aspect of Satan's attack against all those who have faithfully held to their calling [and to the vision that the Father has given them] is to get them to depart from the "love walk" [take offense]. He [Satan] has all of his "eggs in one basket" and if they will forsake everything [contrary to the Word of God] to "maintain" a position of abiding in love - he will be severely devastated. These "disruptive" activities of the past little while in the lives of many are simply a "smokescreen" to convince them that everything that the Father has prepared is now "out of reach" - which it most certainly is NOT. In fact, it is the fullness of time [that place wherein the eternal meets the physical] and it is just coming into "view". So hold fast - you are doing just fine. You MUST realize that - as a handmaiden/bondservant you are walking in an esteemed position, and Satan will try to pull anything he can to get you to believe a lie.

Always remember:

NO MATTER HOW MUCH SATAN AND HIS FORCES ATTEMPT TO BREAK LOOSE AROUND US, OUR TASK IS TO SIMPLY WALK IN LOVE - AT ALL COST TO OURSELVES [AND PARTICULARLY OUR "THOUGHT LIFE"] - KNOWING THAT THE SMOKE WILL EVENTUALLY CLEAR AND THAT WE SHALL ALWAYS COME OUT WAY AHEAD. NO WEAPON FORMED AGAINST THOSE SEEKING THE WILL OF GOD CAN OR SHALL PROSPER AND, IN FACT, THE SCHEMES OF THE EVIL ONE ARE ALWAYS DEVASTATED TO THE GREATEST DEGREE WHEN WE SIMPLY HOLD TO A STEADFAST ENDURANCE [FAITH - LOVE - OBEDIENCE].

The experiences that we have in this life as Christians are ALWAYS synonymous with vast multitudes of others who are serving the Father with a heart wholly given. We are all here for each other in whatever way the Holy Spirit fits each member together. We are never alone - regardless of what we may go through. To walk in perfect love and forgiveness - regardless of any and every difficult circumstance we face - is a very worthy ideal indeed! One that we must strive - in and by the Holy Spirit - to attain to in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Colossians 3:1-3; Habakkuk 2:2-4; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Isaiah 54:17;

DECEMBER 6th

SATAN IS TERRIFIED BY THE THOUGHT OF THE FATHER'S PLAN TO JOIN TOGETHER "KINDRED SPIRITS" [DIVINE CONNECTIONS] THROUGHOUT THE REMNANT CHURCH!

...."I pursued my enemies and destroyed them, and I did not turn back until they were consumed".... 2 Samuel 22:38 NASB

There is a day coming - even now - wherein we shall enter into what could be almost

considered another "realm" [the realm of the Kingdom] - so now is the time to walk through any trials or tribulations or even minor annoyances with "flying colors" [victory] - KNOWING that our ship shall soon come in and put us in a position to enter into a "flurry of righteous activity" for the sake of the Church and the Kingdom. It is written that "one can put a thousand to flight and two can put ten thousand to flight", and so Satan is terrified by the thought of the Father's plan to join together "kindred spirits" throughout the remnant Church. Rest assured that he is not able to stop or even hinder any longer what the Father has already put in motion in the lives of those who have held to a steadfast faith and obedience. So just continue to "expect the unexpected" even after the blessings begin to come forth. Our only task is to NOT set our heart on the "increase", by continuing on in a perfect obedience - moment to moment, day by day in a spirit of thanksgiving and praise. Therefore, let every one who is truly serious about fulfilling the fulness of the Father's call upon their life and ministry, continue to guard their heart with all diligence, and gain the necessary victory. We, as the sons and daughters of Almighty God are about to move on into "bigger and better" things. Glory to God! Regardless of what the Father has planned "circumstantially" and "positionally" concerning the Body of Christ I know this one thing for sure: The days ahead are EXTREMELY critical and our best days are still ahead of us! This is indeed the time [former and latter rain] that many have been praying and believing for. Praise God!

JESUS IS LORD - NOT SATAN!

One thing that every "Christian" MUST get straight in their thinking [heart] in this hour is that Jesus is Lord - not Satan! In spite of all the doom and gloom and fear that, up until now, has characterized the walks of many in the Body of Christ the perfect love that is about to be "poured forth" through the holy sons and daughters of God shall "cast out" all the ground of fear that - up until this time - has allowed certain "religious spirits" to maintain the strongholds of fear [doctrines of darkness] that have kept vast multitudes in bondage and apart from the "fulness" of their inheritance in Christ. This "fulness" shall be necessary for one to overcome the ever-deepening darkness that is enshrouding the hearts and minds of all those whose "backs" are turned towards the Son. These are by far the most critical months in leading up to the establishment of the Glorious Church throughout the earth, and each and every one of us MUST be found in perfect position - free from all "worldly [and emotional] attachments".

"NO" WEAPON FORMED AGAINST US SHALL PROSPER!

Each and every one of us, as children of God, must put ourselves "into" the position before the Father and His Word that will allow us to receive a continually deeper revelation of every aspect of our Covenant with Him. It is written, "No weapon formed against us shall prosper" [Isaiah 54:17]! When one finally begins to understand the absoluteness of God's Word they shall begin to see clearly that Satan IS The Defeated One and that we truly do have "all power" [authority], in Christ, to not only counter "any" attack but - in our faithfulness and obedience to walk in love - we shall surely cause "multiplied harm" to come back upon Satan and his forces. God is raising up an army that cannot be stopped [or even hindered] as they go forth in perfect obedience to His will. When Satan sticks his head up in desperation to try and stop what God is

doing, those he attacks are given supernatural discernment concerning his schemes before he even gets it off the ground and, thus, he is devastated. If he remains silent then the army of God will simply march on in perfect obedience and continue to pursue the forces of darkness until they are consumed, and their "strongholds" entirely broken in the lives of the captives. Let every child of God set themselves to abide in perfect love. Perfect love casts out all fear and leaves the Enemy no ground to operate in - or effectively against - the faithful.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; 1 John 4:18; Isaiah 60:2;

DECEMBER 7th

NOW IS THE TIME FOR EACH INDIVIDUAL CHRISTIAN TO TRULY DECIDE ON WHETHER THEY WILL MAINTAIN A POSITION BELOW THE KINGDOM OR IN THE KINGDOM

...."Do not love the world, nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. And the world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God abides forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB

It is most important for every child of God to be "fellowshipping" with those whose hearts are "wholly given" - those who are free from any and all self-agenda [self-desire]. At times, one is called to "separate themselves" for a time from certain others in the Body of Christ. In that case that one can still pray and obey the Father on behalf of the one they have been called to separate themselves from - with a view to them [both of them] "eventually" entering into the fullness of all that God has for them. It is always a "fine line" of when to stay or when to go in a situation, but now is the time for each one of us to be found seeking with all our hearts the "perfect" spiritual environment that is necessary for us to fulfil the work of the Kingdom. NOW is the time for each individual Christian to truly decide on whether they will maintain a position BELOW the "Kingdom" [the world] or IN the "Kingdom". Let every child of God begin to concentrate solely on what the Father is impressing upon their heart in this hour. We are all working towards a "glorious environment" heretofore unknown in the church - or the earth. It is a worthy goal [on both an individual and corporate level] and fully deserving of ALL our attention!

"LOVE NOT THE WORLD"

In the above scripture "love not the world", the "world" referred to is the "world system" - a system that is controlled by principalities and powers and all the forces of darkness - over which Satan "rules". Hence the scripture referring to him as the "god of this world". When the scripture calls us to be not "conformed" to this present world system, but rather be transformed by the renewing of our mind [into the image or perfect representation of Christ] it is a specific call to every Christian to walk with "both" feet planted firmly in the Kingdom of God - this is always the "spontaneous by-product" of a heart that is WHOLLY GIVEN to God and the fullness

of His perfect purpose for that individual's life.

HOW DOES ONE STAY IN THE WORLD - BUT NOT OF THE WORLD?

This "positioning" is first a matter of the heart. As one diligently and consistently begins to put the Father and His Word "first" in all areas of one's life, then there is a spontaneous transition from "fellowship" with the world to fellowship with the Father and His Word. The key to this transition for the child of God is to enter into the "inner chamber" each morning and allow the Holy Spirit to set their priorities straight. This fellowship first thing in the morning produces a "supernatural" bonding and empowerment that enables the one whose heart is wholly given to function in their daily practical activities - regardless of what they may be. The bottom line is that we are still "physically" in the earth, but - as the sons and daughters of God - we are not of this present "world system" [in agreement with its ways and means]. It is the Father's will and desire for each of His children to "proclaim" - in their every word and action [and even in their silence at times] their allegiance to the Kingdom of Heaven. As the child of God is continually renewed in their mind and as the love of God is continually shed abroad in their heart to a greater degree THEN they begin to experience the spiritual reality of the fact that [at least for the remainder of this dispensation and until the "catching away" of the Church] we are pilgrims and even "strangers" just passing through until our mission [the preaching of the gospel of the Kingdom and the authority of our King] is accomplished.

Related Scriptures: Romans 12:1-2; Romans 5:5;

DECEMBER 8th

WE ARE TRULY IN THE HOUR OF ABSOLUTE ACCOUNTABILITY CONCERNING ALL THAT THE FATHER HAS SPOKEN TO HIS CHILDREN

...."And it shall be in the last days, God says, that I will pour forth of My Spirit upon all mankind.... And it shall be, that every one who calls on the name of the Lord shall be saved".... Acts 2:17a, 21 NASB

Once again, the bottom line for us as Christians is that we must be found walking in faith - being righteously motivated towards the Father and towards His people - at ALL times. For many years now the revelation of the extreme importance of faith - and how to walk in it - has been released through the faithful and obedient handmaidens and bondservants of the Lord. And the call for every Christian to come into that place of walking above the soulish realm - that is, maintaining their spirit man in a position far above the soul and the body - has also been taught. Now, we find that we are truly in the hour of absolute accountability concerning all that the Father has spoken to His children.

WE CAN NO LONGER BE A PEOPLE WHOSE LIVES ARE "CONTROLLED" IN ANY WAY BY THE FLEETING FEELINGS AND EMOTIONS AND THOUGHTS WHICH ARE THE PRODUCT OF SELF-DESIRE AND SELF-FOCUS

We can no longer be a people whose lives are "controlled" in any way by the fleeting feelings and emotions and thoughts that are the product of self-desire and self-focus. For to do so means that one shall not stand at all in this last hour against the onslaught of the Evil One. We truly are "pilgrims" in this earth and we must be found walking in the fullness of the absolute Kingdom principles that have been revealed to our heart - ALWAYS refusing to be either influenced or motivated in any way by that which has its origin apart from the Holy Spirit [and the revelation of Christ that He continually imparts to the heart that is faithful before the Father].

HOW IS IT THAT WE SOMETIMES FORGET THAT THE GOD WE SERVE IS ALMIGHTY GOD?

The day is coming - indeed, has already come - when the Holy Fire of God shall be released to such a great and intense degree that ALL that is apart from Christ shall be both exposed and consumed in His path. This great outpouring and manifestation of God in our midst shall produce a holy reverence that shall send shock waves throughout the earth - turning it upside down and effecting every purpose born in the heart of the Father. Because of these things, multitudes shall enter into the Kingdom of God and multitudes shall flee - in their rebellion - from the very face of the One Who died for them. How is it that we sometimes forget that the God we serve is ALMIGHTY God! In the glorious days ahead, we shall experience the greatest outpouring of His presence this earth has ever seen - and that in itself should alert us to the fact that we must be ready. For what the earth is about to see has never been seen before!

Related Scriptures: Acts 2:17-21;

DECEMBER 9th

BEGIN TO FILL YOUR HEART NOW!

...."This book of the law [the Word] shall not depart from [will always be in and proceed forth from] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful [take heed] to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success [act wisely]. Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:8-9 NASB

In this most critical hour, it is most important that we lay down any and all "hinderances" to our walking in the "fullness" of ministry that may remain. In most cases, a simple and minor adjustment is all that is required by the Father yet due to a "spirit of stubbornness" many have continued to "hold part back". This is a "moment in time" like no other before it. Let us receive the "fullness" of the authority that is ours in the Anointed One and His Anointing for, by the Spirit of God I say to you, we will need every last ounce of the glorious Provision that the Father has blessed us with in Christ in order to continually "remain above" the Evil One and his schemes - both individually and corporately in this time. Our remaining time in this earth shall

become so "intense" as the Battle of the Ages rages on to its most glorious conclusion that we, as a people, will come quickly to the place wherein we "must" speak only words that are in perfect accordance with God's Word [Ephesians 4:29]. Therefore, BEGIN TO FILL YOUR HEART NOW! for "tomorrow" may be too late. God will not allow Satan to overcome "any" whose heart is toward Him and whose desire is to be "faith" - ful to Him. But even the best of "intentions" will not cut it in this time for "faith" without the corresponding action [obedience - righteousness] shall be exposed for what it truly is: "dead works" rooted and grounded in pride and rebellion, and "any" who retain [maintain] this unholy ground shall be attacked fiercely and openly by Satan and his forces with a view to their total destruction.

THE SPIRIT OF CAIN - THE SPIRIT OF BALAAM - THE SPIRIT OF KORAH

In light of the words just written, the Father has revealed to me that Satan has ordered three major evil spirits to "relentlessly" attack God's elect [those who have been - and are being - prepared to take their "kingdom-positions" in leading the children of God into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ].

THE SPIRIT OF CAIN

The spirit of Cain attempts to perpetuate spiritual pride and self-exaltation. Some of its manifestations in the one being held captive are envy, jealousy, criticism, murder [character assassination] and that one becoming offended at those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom and the highest purposes of the Father. False judgement and "inflamed" [soulish] action [rampant emotionalism] - and reaction - towards those who are carrying out the true purposes of God are manifestations of this evil spirit.

THE SPIRIT OF BALAAM

The spirit of Balaam continually promotes self-sufficiency and self-desire - and the exercising of the self-will and self-effort that is needed to sustain the works of the "flesh". One of its chief manifestations is the willingness to compromise [unknowingly] the Word [Will] of God to fulfil its own purposes and lusts. The root ground for this spirit to work is the "love of money" and all that can be obtained through it - instead of a love for God and His purposes - and the all-sufficiency and provision that is ours in Christ.

THE SPIRIT OF KORAH

The spirit of Korah finds its opportunity in a stubborn and "rebellious" heart. One must come to realize that every last activity of a "religious spirit" is rooted in the ground of rebellion and, thus, see the extreme danger of the "maintaining" of ANY element of self-desire and the "self-agenda" that it produces. One of the chief manifestations of this spirit is total disregard [through a spirit of deception] for true delegated authority [including the revealed Word of God, Himself] and the words they speak. Their own words are self-exalting, critical and "accusatory" towards their own brethren in an effort to downgrade the words and works of the righteous - in

order to justify their own self-seeking and self-exaltive thinking. These rebellious ones will constantly seek "agreement" from those of like motive and heart. All those who refuse to repent of their rebellion shall be blinded to the revelation flowing forth from the Throne Room through the holy apostles and prophets in this last hour, and - just like Korah and his 250 "men of renown" - shall eventually fall far short of the Glory of the Age and "perish" in their rebellion against the King and His Kingdom, unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming.

"UNWHOLESOME WORDS" ARE COUNTER-PRODUCTIVE TO THE HIGHEST PURPOSES OF THE FATHER FOR THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE "SPOTLESS AND UNBLEMISHED" CHURCH - AND HIS KINGDOM

I have only briefly touched on the activities of these three evil spirits. Much more shall surely become evident very shortly in the lives and experience of all those who truly love God. In these days, there are many who are TRULY seeking the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry, and these ones shall soon realize the very nature of the attack against them by the Evil One and his forces. They will be "alerted" to the fact that he is attempting to derail them and keep them from entering into the fullness of their destiny [Kingdom-position] in Christ but - in their faithfulness and obedience [love for the Father] they shall make the necessary adjustments - in and by the Holy Spirit - that will allow them to immediately rise above this full-scale attack against them. As they stand, and continually resist the forces that are attempting to "provoke" them to a place apart from the position of "abiding" in love, they shall also experience a continually deeper revelation of the importance of speaking no "unwholesome" words - words that are counter-productive to the highest purposes of the Father for the establishment of the "spotless and unblemished" Church - and His Kingdom. Let every believer fully receive the necessary revelation of "the importance of words" in this hour that will allow them to enter into the fullness of their "kingdom-position" in Christ - a position that will find them abiding in the unadulterated power of Almighty God!

Related Scriptures: Matthew 12:34-37;

DECEMBER 10th

"HOLY COMPASSION" - THE KEY TO ALL TRUE DELIVERANCE MINISTRY

...."And the seventy returned with joy, saying, 'Lord, even the demons are subject to us in Your name.' And He said to them, 'I was watching Satan fall from heaven like lightning. Behold, I have given you authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall injure you'.... Luke 10:17-19 NASB

Many have "attempted" to carry out "deliverance" ministry while [unknowingly, perhaps] "maintaining" some form of self-exaltive [unrighteous] motivation and, because of this, their "good intentions" [although the root motivation was most certainly "self-glory"] served only to result in failure and much confusion in the midst of God's people. This actually was the "earmark" of the Second Day church - and it is precisely why many were never set free from the

bondages that held them captive. Jesus referred to these types of activities in Matthew 7 [..."but Lord, did we not cast out demons in your name?"...]. As ministers and servants of God we must become sensitive to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. Another element and by-product of intimate fellowship with the Father in the "inner chamber" is that, in being supernaturally fused with Him, in Christ, we come to a knowledge of His will and into perfect agreement with His heart of love towards His children - and towards all those in captivity to the bondages of fear. This perfect agreement produces "holy compassion", and it is this "holy passion" that releases the "fullness" of the anointing that abides within - at any given moment. As we continue deeper on into the Third Day [Hosea 6:1-3], the Glorious Church will be filled up with the "overflowing" presence of the Holy Spirit, and we can SURELY count on the fact that "deliverance" ministry will take on a whole new meaning as the Truth is revealed - in "His" fullness - to vast multitudes.

JESUS IS LORD! - SATAN IS AN "ABJECT" FAILURE!

Anything that Satan is attempting against those who are truly seeking the Father and His will in this hour is his "futile" attempt to prevent God's "ministers" from taking part in the "major offensive" against his schemes and strongholds that the Father has planned. In "knowing" [having a revelation of the FACT] that Satan is an "abject" failure, let us be found remaining steadfast in the faith and love of God, and we shall most certainly see his absolute defeat on "all" fronts. One thing is certain where Satan and his forces are concerned - they shall be "devastated" and scattered in the path of the great fury [wrath] that the Father is about to release against the powers of darkness [against ALL unrighteousness] - through His holy remnant. This is truly not a good time for ANY who would "align" themselves with the "doctrines of death and darkness" that - up until this time - have kept vast multitudes of God's children apart from being partakers of the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ. Let us be those who are filled up to overflowing with the Holy Spirit - for it is certain that as the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts, on a daily basis, divine compassion will continually release the power necessary to truly set the captives free. This is true [divine] prosperity [having the power to meet every need that crosses our path], and this is the way of the Kingdom!

Related Scriptures: 1 John 4:18; 1 John 2:27; Acts 10:38; Romans 1:18; Romans 5:5;

DECEMBER 11th

FOUR VILE SCHEMES OF THE ENEMY IN THIS HOUR TO HINDER OR PREVENT THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING GOD FROM ENTERING INTO THE FULLNESS OF THEIR KINGDOM-POSITION:

[Part 1 of 4]

1. Frustration
2. Disappointment

3. Discouragement

4. Disheartenment

FRUSTRATION AND DISAPPOINTMENT ARE THE PRODUCT OF A "MAINTAINED" ATTITUDE WITHIN ONE'S HEART AND MIND THAT IS ROOTED IN SELF-FOCUS AND SELF-DESIRE

Frustration and disappointment are two things [schemes] that are found to be "potentially" within the heart and mind of the believer. Both frustration and disappointment are not effected by that which comes from the "outside" through physical circumstances - although many still believe that every evidence of frustration or disappointment is caused by the actions of someone other than themselves alone, or outward circumstances. In [spiritual] reality, they are the product of a "maintained" attitude within one's heart that is rooted in self-focus and self-desire.

REGARDLESS OF WHAT OTHERS HAVE DONE [OR NOT DONE]: TO BELIEVE THAT THEY ARE THE ROOT CAUSE OF FRUSTRATION IN OUR OWN LIFE IS TO BELIEVE A LIE!

ALL frustration in the life of any child of God is the direct product of a "maintained" element of disobedience in their life - while disappointment is ALWAYS the direct result of a "misplaced" faith [trust]! It is very important for the child of God who truly desires to be aware of - and completely free from - all of the schemes of the Enemy to NEVER affix themselves to discerning through outward circumstances, or look at others - "thinking" [believing] that they are the cause of their frustration. Regardless of what others have done [or not done]: to believe that they are the root cause of frustration in our own life is to believe a lie! Even though we may have a certain knowledge that others are not obeying God on our behalf this will NEVER produce frustration in the life of one whose heart is pure, and in whose life there is no "maintained" disobedience [unrighteous motivation].

FRUSTRATION IS MEANT BY SATAN TO PRODUCE THE RELEASE OF CURSES [UNRIGHTEOUS WORDS SPOKEN OR WRITTEN THROUGH AN UNRIGHTEOUS MOTIVATION]

On the one hand, frustration is meant by Satan to produce the release of "curses" [unrighteous words spoken or written through an unrighteous motivation] while purity of heart will always cause that one to rise up in faith [love] to both bless and empower the disobedient one that has been brought across their path. If frustration rears its ugly head then the child of God should immediately set themselves apart unto the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" with a view to allowing the Holy Spirit to disclose ANY failure on THEIR part to carry out any instructions already given them by the Father. This will SURELY cut down Satan's scheme right at the root, and continually empower them to "rise above" EVERY attack against them - in love!

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:33; Isaiah 54:17;

DECEMBER 12th

DISAPPOINTMENT

[Part 2 of 4]

...."Behold, I lay in Zion a stone of stumbling and a rock of offense, and he who believes in Him will not be disappointed [put to shame]".... Romans 9:33 NASB

As mentioned earlier, ALL disappointment in the Christian is the direct result of a misplaced faith [trust]. If one's faith is based solely on revelation knowledge [something that God has revealed to their heart], and they are walking that revelation out with perfect corresponding action by the empowerment of the Holy Spirit THEN they shall NEVER be overcome by disappointment. Why is it that one will NEVER experience disappointment when their faith is truly resting wholly upon a revelation of the Father's will? It is simply that when one exercises an absolute faith - working through a perfect love - they will have a deep assurance in their heart [regardless of outward appearances or circumstances] that Love NEVER fails!

LOVE NEVER FAILS TO ACCOMPLISH PERFECTLY THAT WHICH HE HAS SET HIS HEART UPON

It is extremely important for every last child of God to KNOW that Love NEVER fails to accomplish perfectly that which He has set His heart upon. When one has a revelation of the Father's heart-desire [Will] then that godly desire becomes rooted and grounded within them - the spontaneous by-product being that that one will be righteously motivated in ALL things. This, of course, being as long as the godly desire abiding within them is diligently "maintained" through a perfect and abiding fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [secret place of His Presence]. If the child of God has come to the place wherein they have allowed themselves to experience disappointment - in others, in themselves or even in God - then, as was the case with frustration, they MUST set themselves apart unto God and allow the Holy Spirit to reveal ANY areas of mistrust [or non-dependence] upon Him.

IF ONE WILL READILY REPENT OF THEIR LACK OF TRUST TOWARDS THE FATHER AND HIS WORD THEN HE SHALL SURELY CAUSE A GLORIOUS RE-CONNECTION AND RESTORATION TO HIS WORD [WILL] BY THE POWER OF HIS SPIRIT [THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND REVELATION]

In this situation, if one will readily repent of their lack of trust towards the Father and His Word THEN He shall SURELY cause a glorious re-connection and restoration to His Word [Will] by the power of His Spirit [the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation] and their faith shall once again be found to be perfectly and completely placed upon Him. And, thus, ALL of the disappointment that was the certain product of their misplaced faith through a leaning upon their

"own" understanding shall, as was in the case of frustration, be cut down at the root. Every child of God must come to the clear realization that it is only the Holy Spirit Who can bring us into the fullness of all that we are in Christ. We cannot work in our own strength and our own understanding to accomplish the fullness of Christ in us. It is the impartation of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] within us that will ultimately accomplish [complete] that holy work in us.

SUMMARIZING:

If we are a people who are "abiding" in an absolute faith - and therefore a perfect obedience - we will not be overcome by disappointment or frustration in ANY way, shape or form! If one maintains disobedience [through stubbornness] and/or they maintain a "misplaced" faith [placing their faith in something or someone other than God - something that has not been "revealed" to their heart by the Holy Spirit] then they shall surely be overcome - first by frustration and then, through a misplaced faith, shall be overcome by disappointment. But again, if one maintains a diligent consecration before the Father and His Word their faith will become strong, and Satan and his forces will be totally defeated in their attempt to maintain control of the child of God through these two avenues of frustration and disappointment.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23; Proverbs 3:5-6;

DECEMBER 13th

DISCOURAGEMENT

[Part 3 of 4]

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1b-2a NASB

The next two facets of Satan's schemes [the first two being frustration and disappointment] against those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will are a little more of an elevated [advanced] attack. From the time that the child of God first begins to gain revelation knowledge Satan is intent [determined] on removing that "seed" of divine light. His main strategy in this scheme is to cause one to get their eyes off of Jesus [the Word of God] and onto themselves [self-focus]. When one begins to "maintain" ANY element of self-focus [self-desire] THEN, immediately, a spirit of discouragement will begin to operate, and discouragement [unhappiness - discontentment] - with a view to "dimming" the vision [revelation] will begin to influence the heart and mind of that one. Quite simply, when one "maintains" self-focus they begin to be "moved" by what they see and hear and feel and think rather than the revelation knowledge abiding in their heart. It can be a very subtle transference from the exercising of divine faith to the exercising of a "natural" faith, but it is certain that the longer one maintains self-focus the deeper into darkness they position themselves. Again, it is the desire of the Evil One to keep the Christian in this place of self-focus because it is from that place he can control them through their "continued" reliance upon their five physical senses.

WHEN THE CHILD OF GOD FIRST BEGINS TO EXPERIENCE ANY ELEMENT OF DISCOURAGEMENT THEY NEED TO IMMEDIATELY STOP OPERATING OUT OF THE THOUGHT PROCESSES AND ACTIONS WHICH WERE (AND ARE) BASED ON THEIR "OUTWARD" CIRCUMSTANCES

When the child of God first begins to experience ANY element of discouragement they need to IMMEDIATELY stop operating out of the thought processes and actions which were [and are] based on their "outward" circumstances, and immediately draw near to the Father that He might both refresh and revitalize the revelation knowledge in their heart - which at that point seems to be hidden within a cloudy haze. As the child of God is faithful to enter into perfect fellowship in the "inner chamber" with the Father then immediately divine light shall flood their heart - exposing the schemes of Satan and his forces and causing that one to realize just how far they had "unconsciously" departed from faith [love].

IN THIS LAST OF THE LAST HOUR IT IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD TO REMAIN SOBER CONCERNING SPIRITUAL THINGS

Our main task as children of God is to walk by faith [love] - knowing that what has been revealed to our heart in the very presence of God shall SURELY come to pass if we will but maintain a perfect diligence towards the will and purpose of the Father. In this last of the last hour, it is extremely important for every child of God to remain sober concerning spiritual things. For if one is faithful to do so they shall SURELY be alerted to ANY activity - both within and around them - that does not have its origin in the Holy Spirit. In these days, as the Holy Spirit is being poured out to a continually greater degree, Satan is unleashing a more intense attack on the children of God. And so, when these various spirits [frustration, disappointment, discouragement, disheartenment] come against the people of God they will come with the "potential" to overwhelm ALL those who have "maintained" any element of self-desire.

IT IS ONLY UNDER THE "UMBRELLA" OF THE COVENANT - A COVENANT THAT WAS BOTH PURCHASED AND RATIFIED BY THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS - THAT ONE SHALL BE KEPT SAFE FROM THE SATAN AND HIS FORCES IN THESE DAYS!

Without a "continual" inflow of revelation knowledge, and without the "continual" renewing of the mind then the child of God will most certainly be found to be operating from a soulish state - and, thus, they will have NO defense against these intense attacks. This will lead to much "rampant emotionalism" in both word and deed and, also, it will SURELY lead the unrepentant one into the wrong [unrighteous] place at the wrong time - a wrong positioning wherein Satan will attack them openly! This is the reality of these last days and, thus, we MUST be found as faithful children - diligent in all things pertaining to the Father's plan for our life and ministry. One does not want to be found on the "outside looking in" where the Covenant of God is concerned in this last hour. For it is only under the "umbrella" of the Covenant - a Covenant that was both purchased and ratified by the precious Blood of Jesus - that one shall be kept safe

from the Satan and his forces in these days!

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 4:23;

DECEMBER 14th

[Part 4 of 4]

THE REVELATION ABIDING WITHIN US MUST BE KEPT ALIVE AND ACTIVE

...."Seven times a day I praise Thee, because of Thy righteous ordinances. Those who love Thy law [Word] have great peace, and nothing causes them to stumble".... Psalm 119:164-165 NASB

The great tragedy of falling into ANY wrong-positioning [spiritually speaking] by the child of God is that because they have "allowed" themselves to be held captive by the spirits of darkness they are not "conscious" [aware] of the dire position they have entered into - and, thus, when the Enemy strikes it will be too late unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming in this hour. The revelation abiding within us **MUST** be kept alive and active, and this is done by simple, step by step obedience - from faith to faith - in the presence of the Father.

DISHEARTENMENT

The spirit of disheartenment is one of the most deadly spirits that the children of God will encounter in this hour. The manifestation of this spirit makes "discouragement" seem like a minor occurrence! Again, when talking about the attacks of the spirit of discouragement and the spirit of disheartenment, we are talking about attacks on those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom of God. And so, the Enemy's chief aim is to cause the child of God to become detached or separated [spiritually speaking] from any revelation knowledge [vision] that has been given to them by the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] throughout the course of their Christian walk. This "detachment" from [aloofness and indifference to] revelation knowledge **ALWAYS** produces "spiritual weakness" [this is not to be confused with the weakness of the flesh]. If the child of God allows themselves to come into this place of spiritual weakness then at some point Satan will cause a "multi-faceted" attack in what he deems to be perfect timing. The aim of this multi-faceted attack is to produce a deep and overwhelming disheartenment [literally take the true heart-desire away - and, thus, extinguish it] causing that one - in their hopelessness [despair] and lack of vision - to move "radically" apart from that which they once "knew" to be the will of God. In their compulsive [obsessed-uncontrolled] words and actions - words and actions that have taken them out of the Father's will - they shall, for a time, either be used to persecute the true servants of God [of which they were once one] or they shall, ultimately, be destroyed by the Evil One and his forces - both spiritually and physically as they are continually drawn out into an ever deepening darkness - **AGAIN**, unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming.

THE SPIRIT OF DISHEARTENMENT HAS A MUCH MORE INTENSE MANIFESTATION THAN A SPIRIT OF DEPRESSION OR A SPIRIT OF HEAVINESS

The spirit of disheartenment has a much more intense manifestation than a spirit of depression or a spirit of heaviness. When affixed to impure ground [that has been maintained] in the heart of a believer it shall SURELY compel or force one to "take action" and speak words based upon their "own" understanding - just in order to escape the great pressure being exerted by a number of evil spirits working together to move that child of God distinctly apart from the path of their true "Kingdom-position". An extreme example of the effect of a spirit of disheartenment is suicide.

THE TWO MAIN CHARACTERISTICS OF AN ATTACK BY A SPIRIT OF DISHEARTENMENT

The two main characteristics of an attack by a spirit of disheartenment are first what could best be described as a "paralyzing" physical attack, which could manifest in a deep heaviness and, also, through infirmity - which again produces an element of discouragement and disheartenment on its own. Secondly, one will experience a constant bombardment of unrighteous words [through unrighteously motivated vessels] and bad circumstances which will "confirm" to the five physical senses the other lies previously put forth through the evil spirits that are attempting to work.

THE SPIRIT OF PRAISE

The point of all that I have written up to now is: if a Christian has allowed themselves to be attacked by these spirits over a period of time then they MUST come to the place wherein they make the "quality decision" to offer up a continual sacrifice of praise in the very face of this attack. Ultimately, if one will maintain a spirit of praise - regardless of how they "feel" or hear or see or think - then this spirit will be put to flight and perfect spiritual vision shall be restored. Unfortunately, there shall be some who do succumb to the attacks of the Evil One in this last hour, but EVERYONE MUST KNOW that the Father has made the perfect provision in Christ [for whosoever truly desires the fullness of His will for their life and ministry] to escape the schemes of Satan, and enter into the "fullness" of their true Kingdom-position. Let us be those who keep our eyes "fixed" upon Jesus - thus allowing the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation to empower us to "abide" in the divine light that will continually empower us to walk above every vile scheme of the Evil One and his forces in this most critical and glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:33; Isaiah 60:2;

DECEMBER 15th

AS THE OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT INTENSIFIES IN THIS HOUR ALL STUMBLING BLOCKS SHALL BE REMOVED FROM THE LIVES [AND MINISTRIES] OF ALL THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING FIRST THE KINGDOM!

...."The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will cast them into the furnace of fire; in that place there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. THEN the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father, He who has ears, let him hear".... Matthew 13:41-43 NASB

In these days, one will be able to define clearly those who are "stumbling blocks" to those entering into the fullness of Kingdom-living. A "stumbling block" is one who continually sets their mind on their "own" interests [self-desire and self-agenda] rather than the highest purposes of the Father. Every person who falls into the category of being a stumbling block has - as their deepest desire self-glory and, without exception, an undealt with element of rebellion in their heart that is controlling them. As the outpouring of the Holy Spirit intensifies in this hour ALL stumbling blocks shall be removed from the lives [and ministries] of all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom!

"THE PERFECT EMPOWERMENT THAT THE FATHER HAS FOR EACH AND EVERY ONE OF HIS CHILDREN HAS BEEN HINDERED GREATLY IN THE CHURCH THROUGH THE FEAR OF MAN"

The perfect empowerment that the Father has for each and every one of His children has been hindered greatly in the church - up until this time - through the fear of man. But, in this last hour, as the fear [reverence] of God and His Will take precedence over ALL things in the life of the true believer, the Father is raising up a mighty force in the earth - a people who have NO fear of man or devil. Satan and His forces cannot stop the heart that is "wholly given" to God - the heart that has the love of God shed abroad within, a heart in which every ground of fear has been - and is in the process of being - cast out, through a deep and abiding revelation of the Father's love. One can begin to see from these things the great devastation that Satan and his forces are going to experience at the hands of the Glorious Church in this final hour! It truly is time to do great things - for those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom [John 14:12].

Related Scriptures: Malachi 3:16-4:3; Matthew 6:33; 2 Timothy 1:7; Romans 5:5; Luke 10:27; 1 John 4:18;

DECEMBER 16th

IN THIS FINAL HOUR IT IS A MOST DANGEROUS THING FOR ONE TO BE FOUND OUTSIDE OF THE KINGDOM THROUGH REBELLION, SELF-DESIRE [SELF-AGENDA] FEAR AND UNBELIEF!

...."what agreement has the temple of God with idols? for we are the temple of the living God; just as God said, 'I will dwell in them and walk among them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people'. Therefore, come out and be separate, says the Lord. And do not touch what is unclean; And I will welcome you. And I will be a father to you, and you shall be sons and daughters to Me,' says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us

cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:16-7:1 NASB

ANY working of Satan in the midst of His people is an abomination to the Father! We have to understand that He has already spoken that He is coming to judge ALL things that are apart from Christ. He is a loving Father and He knows the great harm and devastation that the Evil One has planned for each and every one of His beloved children and, thus, He has made the perfect provision "in Christ" for us to "rise above" and overcome his evil schemes at EVERY turn. In this hour, He will deal radically with the Devil [through a holy Church] and all those who have aligned themselves with his lies. This is precisely why EVERY child of God must flee from all unrighteous motivation [self-desire] and idolatry - if they truly desire to love God with ALL of their heart, and be found in the perfect spiritual positioning - a positioning that will elevate them far above the great "tragedies" that will befall all those who maintain self-desire through a spirit of rebellion in this most critical hour. In this final hour it is a MOST dangerous thing for one to be found outside of the Kingdom through rebellion, self-desire [self-agenda], fear and unbelief!

* **"tragedy"** [spiritually defined] is an event or events that did not have to take place had one entered into an abiding and absolute faith in the fullness of their Covenant with God, in Christ.

WE NEED TO BE A PEOPLE WHO ARE OPEN TO BE ELEVATED SPIRITUALLY WITH EACH PASSING DAY

At the same time, the Father is going to elevate His faithful and obedient ones in this earth so that the Living Christ can be seen in the fullness of His Glory. In these days, one must "maintain" an open heart towards the Father and His Word - in order that their mind and heart might be continually renewed [enlarged and expanded]. We cannot maintain the status quo in any way! We need to be a people who are open to be elevated spiritually with each passing day. In light of the fact that the final conflict of the Kingdoms is upon us we must come to a deep and true revelation of the Father's plan, and what that means to us - at ALL cost to ourselves! Let us be those who are found "rising higher" in the Spirit with each passing day.

Related Scriptures: Galatians 6:7-8; Isaiah 54:17; Romans 12:1-2; Isaiah 60:1-3;

DECEMBER 17th

"IT IS A FOOLISH THING FOR ONE TO THINK THAT SATAN - IN ANY WAY - COULD END UP AHEAD OF JESUS CHRIST!"

...."the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:22b NASB

It is a foolish thing for one to "think" [consciously or unconsciously - through unbelief] that Satan - IN ANY WAY - could end up ahead of Jesus Christ! In this final hour, as the Glorious Church comes into full manifestation through the unhindered power of the Holy Spirit, that which was used to "glorify" Satan in unrighteousness [darkness, greed and lust] shall be

given into the hands of those who will use it to continually glorify the Father and His Word to the greatest degree.

"WITHOUT A DISTINCT ACCLIMATIZATION TO THE PRESENCE AND HEART OF THE FATHER IN THIS HOUR ONE SHALL NOT OVERCOME, BUT RATHER SHALL BE OVERCOME BY THE DEEP DARKNESS THAT IS EVEN NOT ENSHROUDING THE WORLD"

The days are gone wherein ANY Christian can settle for the place of "just getting by", and exercising only a "defensive" warfare against Satan and his schemes - that is, looking out for oneself without regard to the totality of the Father's will for the Church. The Father's ultimate purpose in raising up an army of "living stones" is to carry out a "search and destroy" warfare - a constant and intense and holy warfare that continually puts Satan and his forces to flight! In these days [as those who are faithful and obedient are entering into the fullness of everything that the Father has called us to] we need to take the Word of God as the Holy Spirit shows it to us [day by day] - and, by doing so, receive His total empowerment in the carrying out of our portion of Jesus' ministry. In this hour, the fullness of the Father's plan is going to unfold in many "radical" ways [extreme and surprising to those who are unfamiliar with the true spiritual reality of the Kingdom]! Without a distinct "acclimatization" to the presence and heart of the Father in this hour one shall not overcome, but rather shall be overcome by the deep darkness that is even now enshrouding the "world". Because of these things, the first and foremost priority of every child of God must be to carry out their perfect part in the unfolding of the Father's will, and to draw near to Him in the "inner chamber". For it will be only a continued faithfulness and obedience to the divine purpose that will keep one in the proper spiritual positioning to overcome in ALL things - in this final hour!

Related Scriptures: Isaiah 60:2; Ephesians 1:17-23; James 4:7-10;

DECEMBER 18th

IF WE ALLOW THE MENTAL ASCENSIONS AND DOCTRINES OF MEN TO INFLUENCE US IN THIS MOST CRITICAL HOUR - IN ANY WAY - WE SHALL REMAIN IN A FORM OF BONDAGE TO THE DARKNESS OF THIS WORLD AND WE SHALL BE FOUND TRUSTING IN ITS WISDOM OVER AND ABOVE THE WISDOM OF GOD

...."We are destroying speculations [mental ascensions] and every lofty thing raised up against the [revealed] knowledge of God, and we are taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ [the will of the Father]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

If we are to be found "abiding" in a continual state of divine empowerment then EVERY thought must be brought captive to a "perfect obedience" [a revelation of the Word [Will] of God]. For as we do, our every word, thought and action will surely come into perfect accordance

with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. As the child of God "allows" the Spirit of wisdom and revelation to continually enlighten their heart they shall come to see clearly that they are to be empowered in "all things" by God, and that they are to walk in this earth in the same manner which Jesus Himself walked - carrying out in a perfect obedience their portion of the same ministry that He was "anointed" to carry out. It is only the Blood of Jesus that cleanses us from all sin [unrighteousness] and allows us to fellowship with the Father in His Presence on a daily basis. It is this fellowship in His Presence - and the "quality time" spent there [in the "inner chamber"] - that enables the Holy Spirit to reveal the Word of God to our heart - and causes us to have the "blessing" [approval and perfect empowerment] of God upon "all" that we set our hand to. And so, if we truly love God - desiring nothing less than the fullness of His will - we must come to the place wherein the things that I have just written are simple and clear [yet absolute] truth to us. If we allow the "mental ascensions" and "doctrines of men" to influence us in this most critical hour - IN ANY WAY - we shall remain in a form of bondage to the darkness of this world and, thus, we shall be found trusting in its wisdom over and above the wisdom of God.

Related Scriptures: Proverbs 3:5-6; Ephesians 1:17-23; John 15:5; 1 John 2:6; 1 John 1:9; Isaiah 60:2; 1 Corinthians 1:20;

DECEMBER 19th

WE MUST COUNT OUR BODIES DEAD TO SIN - AND KNOW THAT WE HAVE NO OBLIGATION TO THE FLESH

...."I urge you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, which is your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world [age], but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB

We know that when we were "born again" God created a new (regenerated) spirit within us, but we must realize that our soul (mind, will, emotions) needs to be continually transformed and renewed by the power of the Holy Spirit and the Word of God - and also that our bodies must be presented continually as a "living and holy sacrifice" before God. In other words, we must count our bodies dead to sin - and know that we have no "obligation" to the flesh [Romans 8:12-17]. As Christians, it is certain that Satan will attempt to infiltrate our "thought-life", but as we are diligent in replacing those thoughts that he attempts to place in our mind [with the "revealed" Word of God] moment to moment, day by day, THEN our mind shall surely be renewed to God's ways, and our bodies shall come into a "perfect" submission - brought captive in every way by the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit to carry out the will of the Father.

IF ONE TRULY DESIRES TO ENTER INTO THE DEEPER CHRISTIAN LIFE THEY MUST CONTINUALLY YIELD TO THE HOLY SPIRIT

From these things, one is able to see clearly - as they walk daily separating ourselves unto

the Father and His Word - the wondrous provision God has made for them to walk in this earth the same way that Jesus walked. If one truly desires to enter into the deeper Christian life they must continually yield to the Holy Spirit that He might enter into their heart in the fullness of His power to work [through a continual self-denial on their part] in their lives, and guide them into "absolute" truth - teaching them "all" things. Every born-again child of God must seek to be empowered and led by the Holy Spirit in ALL things, at ALL times, if they truly desire to serve the Father and carry out His will in the earth. All those who truly love God must allow their hearts and minds to be flooded with a "Christ-consciousness" - for it is only in this way that one shall gain an "abiding" revelation that they can do NOTHING in their service to God apart from His empowerment. In many cases, people have become so used to attending "church" on Sundays, and having the minister put forth God's Word in whatever way [truth or error] while they just sit back and relax - not expecting to have to do anything or participate in any way. But - regardless of where one is now, spiritually speaking - as they gain a revelation of the Divine Requirement of God [Luke 10:27], and His plan for the establishment of a Glorious Church [Ephesians 5:27], they shall come to see clearly that they, themselves, are called to minister unto and fellowship with God daily in the "inner chamber" - regardless of their calling.

REGARDLESS OF THE GOOD APPEARANCE OF THEIR WORKS - IN REALITY, THEY WERE IN NO WAY CONFORMED TO THE WILL OF GOD FOR THEIR LIFE AND MINISTRY

To walk in the fullness of our calling in the earth will take discipline and perfect obedience [a revelation of the Father's will and the perfect empowerment of the Holy Spirit]. This may still "seem" an unattainable goal to some but it is certain that we have the assurance in the Word and the Holy Spirit that this is not an unattainable thing for us. The "baptism" - and continual infilling - of the Holy Spirit must be preached to every congregation regardless of their "doctrines" or "creeds"! As one looks out upon the church, they see a great many "denominations" and factions - and these things should not be so! In this last hour, God, [as He spoke through the prophet Malachi] shall raise up a people who are "distinguishable" and, because of this, we shall once again be able to distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him [Malachi 3:16-4:18]. As the uncompromised Word goes forth concerning the ministry of the Holy Spirit [that is, the Anointing that abides within] those who truly love God shall "allow" themselves [through proper positioning in the Spirit, and their relationship to the Father] to be led to the places where God is being worshipped in Spirit and in truth [John 4:23-24] - places where His Word is being put forth in an uncompromised fashion. Because of this, many shall enter into "true" service to the Father for the first time in their lives in this most critical hour! Even though in the past they "seemed" to have a passion or zealotness for God at times they were not operating in His power and, thus, - regardless of the "good" appearance of their works - in reality, they were in no way conformed to the will of God for their life and ministry. In light of the fact that the Father is about to judge ALL that is apart from Christ let us be those who are found both getting and keeping our priorities in order - for as we do we shall surely have a superabundant entrance into the fullness of Kingdom-living in this most glorious hour.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 2:21-23; John 14:26; John 16:13; John 15:5; 1 John 2:27; 1 Peter 4:17;

DECEMBER 20th

THE PRINCIPLE OF THE BODY OF CHRIST

...."I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me, and I in him, he bears much fruit; for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch, and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you".... John 15:5-7 NASB

As the uncompromised Word goes forth in this last hour concerning the Divine Requirement [a heart wholly given to the purposes of the Father] - and the people of God open their hearts to hear it - multitudes shall leave the "denominational" churches and flow to the places [true spiritual environments] where God is being worshipped in Spirit and in Truth. Those who truly love God shall be fed with the spiritual food that is needful for them to continue on into the fullness of His will for their life and ministry. Those who continue to "live for themselves" shall remain in the places where they have been [in their spiritual complacency], and their lot shall be one of an ever-increasing fear, great darkness and death. In this last hour we must - through a steadfast faithfulness and obedience - begin to operate in the principle of the Body of Christ - and that is: as individual members of the Body, we can do "NOTHING" apart from the Head. In the same way, as our own physical members can do nothing apart from our head [brain and its impulses], the Father is desirous of a people who seek to do nothing independent of the revealed knowledge of His Word - and who, thus, are led and empowered by the Holy Spirit in ALL things. Jesus said that we can do "nothing" apart from Him. It is time that we harkened to the words of Jesus, and begin to seek a deep revelation of what those words mean to each of us - both individually and corporately - in the Church. There is a "remnant" being raised up in the earth who worship the Father in Spirit and in Truth - a people who "diligently seek" to abide in a perfect obedience - seeking to do nothing apart from the Head, which is Christ. They are the ones that God shall use mightily to establish the Glorious Church in the days ahead.

WE MUST IN NO WAY BASE OUR PERCEPTION OF WHAT THE TRUE CHURCH IS UPON THAT WHICH WE PERCEIVE THROUGH OUR OWN UNDERSTANDING

We must not in any way "seek" to follow after "the sons of disobedience" [those who continue to walk after the flesh and who conform themselves constantly to the ways of this world] for their words and actions do not have their source in God and His love - but rather in the pride and arrogance of man's fallen nature. The Father likened this situation - which has been found in the church up until this time - to a paralyzed arm in a body "co-existing" with a healthy arm when, in reality, that "dead" arm was "incapable" of receiving the messages sent from the head. And so, again, we must be found developing a "Body of Christ-consciousness" in this last

hour - one that allows us to see the True Church through the eyes of the Father. We must in no way base our perception of what the true Church is upon that which we perceive through our "own" understanding [or by what we have seen and experienced up to this time through our five physical senses]. For in this last hour, by the power of God, the Spirit of obedience shall rest heavily upon ALL those who truly love Him, and they shall indeed be conformed to the image of His dear Son, Jesus Christ in EVERY way! This will cause the explosive manifestation of the Glorious Church in the earth - the Glorious Church that was always intended by the Father from the beginning.

ONLY THOSE THINGS WHICH ARE SAID AND DONE IN OBEDIENCE TO GOD, THROUGH A REVELATION OF HIS WORD [WILL] AND THE UNCTION [EMPOWERMENT AND LEADING] OF THE HOLY SPIRIT CAN BE CONSIDERED TRUE KINGDOM-SERVICE

And so, as we keep our eyes "fixed" on the Word of God - and that holy Word is revealed to us through the enlightening power of the Holy Spirit - we will continually be found exercising an absolute faith in God for the manifestation of a true working "Body of Christ" [a spotless and unblemished Church] in the earth. This is imperative! For it is then - and only then - that the Church shall truly be "distinguishable" from all of the "counterfeits" - that Satan has attempted to portray as truth. Only those things that are said and done in obedience to God, through a revelation of His Word [Will] and the unction [empowerment and leading] of the Holy Spirit can be considered true Kingdom-service. We must draw this definite distinction between the true Church and the church that still holds "carnality" [selfishness - self-serving] as its god. It is certain that there has been no provision made for anything that is apart from Christ to be included in the Church of the Lord Jesus Christ! Let us therefore not fall prey to the deceptions of the Evil One in this hour, for the day is surely coming - burning like a furnace - and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. All that has its source in wickedness and iniquity [unrighteous motivation] will depart from within the Church in this last hour, and all those who have been called out and gathered together in the Name of Jesus - those who worship Him in Spirit and in Truth - shall be seen as the true servants of God. How important it is for each one of us to receive this "revelation" from the Holy Spirit, for if we allow ourselves to fix our eyes on anything other than the Word of God then surely we will continue to settle for the "social organizations" of men, rather than the "true Church" of God - a Church that is truly clothed in its entirety with power from on high.

Related Scriptures: Malachi 3:16-4:3; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Luke 10:27; Ephesians 5:27; Romans 13:14;

DECEMBER 21ST

IN THEIR REFUSAL TO SUBMIT THEMSELVES WHOLLY TO THE WORD OF GOD (NOT TAKING HIM AS THEIR SOLE AND FINAL AUTHORITY) MANY HAVE CAUSED THEMSELVES TO REMAIN ENTANGLED IN THE BONDAGES OF

DARKNESS AND FEAR

...."And they overcame him because of the Blood of the Lamb and because of the word of their testimony, and they did not love their life even to death".... Revelation 12:11 NASB

There is a great refining process going on right now amongst the children of God - in order to separate those who have been called, but who have not yet separated themselves from an ardent fellowship with the world and its ways. In their refusal to submit themselves "wholly" to the Word of God [not taking Him as their sole and final authority] many have caused themselves to remain entangled in the various bondages of darkness and fear, and unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming they will have sealed their own destiny by their own choice! We cannot say that we truly love God and then not seek to obey His every command - at all cost to ourselves! To do so is to walk in a very low level of spiritual maturity - a level of spiritual maturity that will not suffice for any child of God desirous of "overcoming" in this most critical hour! Only those who seek to walk in perfect obedience - those who desire to live for God and His purposes alone - shall enter into the fullness of His life [Kingdom-life] and be blessed [empowered] above all the peoples of the earth in this last of the last hour.

IT MAY SEEM - AT TIMES - LIKE A LONG AND HARD PROCESS [THE TRANSITION FROM CONTINUALLY LEANING UPON ONE'S OWN UNDERSTANDING TO ABIDING IN THE MIND OF CHRIST]

It is certain that we, as Christians, will - IN NO WAY - be found obeying the commandments [instructions] of God unless we remain in constant fellowship with His Word. This daily fellowship "allows" the Holy Spirit to continually reveal to us what we are to do and - through a steadfast faithfulness and perseverance on our part - bring us to the place wherein we come to depend upon the Anointing, which abides within us - for all things, and at all times. It may seem - at times - like a long and hard "process" [the transition from continually leaning upon one's own understanding to abiding in the mind of Christ], but as one is diligent to "practice" the acknowledgement of the Father and His Word - day in and day out in all things - they shall surely gain a continually deeper revelation of the fullness of God's wondrous Provision that is theirs, in Christ.

IN THIS PLACE OF ABIDING IN THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER'S WILL WE SHALL BE KEPT IN A PLACE WHEREIN THE EVIL ONE CANNOT TOUCH US [INFLUENCE THE MOTIVATION OF OUR HEART]

As long as we are desirous of [and actively] walking in ALL of the "light" [revelation knowledge] that we have received through the Holy Spirit in our inner man, the Father will not be hindered from continually revealing more of His Word, and the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart to us. In this place of abiding in the revealed knowledge of the Father's will we shall be kept in a place wherein the Evil One cannot "touch" us [influence the pure (righteous) motivation of our heart] [1 John 5:18]. It is only when one desires to go their "own" way for an ongoing period of time - thus allowing "wilful sin" to remain in their lives - that they

step [drift] outside the covenants of promise and, thus, "allow" themselves to become "open targets" for the vile schemes of Satan. In knowing that it is Satan's objective to kill, steal from or destroy us, we need to be very aware of our true "spiritual positioning". We need to pay close attention and take heed to the lessons that were shown to us through the people of Israel as they wandered about in the wilderness. There was no need for them to wander in the "wilderness" for 40 long years, but because they hardened their hearts against God and would not hear His voice - refusing to be obedient - they were afflicted greatly in their rebelliousness [Psalm 95] [Hebrews 3:7-4:13]!

IT IS IN THIS PLACE OF INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP, ALONE, THAT ONE COMES TO THE FULL REALIZATION THAT WITHOUT THE HOLY SPIRIT THEY CANNOT FULFIL THEIR SERVICE AND MINISTRY AS A CHRISTIAN

We must - in our hungering and thirsting after righteousness [to be righteously motivated] - seek at ALL times for a revelation of what the Father would have us do and say - in order that we might truly enter into and continually walk in the fullness of our inheritance in Christ. To do that [be found obedient in all things] we are going to have to enter into an intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - without exception. It is in this place of intimate fellowship, alone, that one comes to the "full" realization that without the Holy Spirit they cannot even begin - let alone fulfil - their service and ministry as a Christian, in the earth.

Related Scriptures: John 14:21,23; Joshua 1:8; Proverbs 3:5-6; Matthew 6:33;

DECEMBER 22nd

BECAUSE MANY WHO ARE PROCLAIMING THE GOSPEL ARE NOT DOING SO WITH THE PROPER MOTIVATION OF HEART THIS HAS CAUSED GREAT INACCURACY AND ERROR TO GO FORTH FROM MANY PULPITS

...."Now He said to them, "These are My words which I spoke to you while I was still with you, that all things which are written about Me in the Law of Moses and the Prophets and the Psalms must be fulfilled." Then He opened their minds to understand the Scriptures, and He said to them, "Thus it is written that the Christ should suffer and rise again from the dead the third day and that repentance for forgiveness of sins should be proclaimed in His Name to all the nations, beginning from Jerusalem. You are witnesses of these things. And behold I am sending forth the promise of My Father upon you; but you are to stay in the city until you are clothed with power from on high"..... Luke 24:44-49 NASB

As we look at this portion of scripture we see that Jesus has already gone to the Cross and has risen, and that He is talking to His disciples here just before His ascension. As He spoke to them He opened their hearts and minds to understand the scriptures, and He shed light upon all that was written of Him therein. Jesus also put them in remembrance that repentance and forgiveness of sins must be proclaimed in His Name to all the nations beginning from Jerusalem. The key phrase in this passage is "proclaimed in His Name" - for it is certain that "repentance",

with a view to [and as the condition of] the forgiveness of sins - has been preached and proclaimed outside of "Christ" and, therefore, apart from the bondage-breaking power of God! Because the power of the Cross has been lacking in the words and actions [lives] of many who are in a position of delegated authority in the church at large, there are many who have not truly or fully hearkened to the call upon their lives. Because many who are "proclaiming" the Gospel are not doing so with the proper motivation of heart this has caused great inaccuracy and error to go forth from many pulpits and, thus, vast multitudes have continued to remain in bondage to the self-life [the flesh]! Our sole source of motivation, as Christians who are truly seeking first the Kingdom, must be the love of God [which is shed abroad in our heart by the Holy Spirit] - for it is only the love of God that causes us to seek HIS empowerment in all things! As we align ourselves with the will of God by faith and, thus, allow ourselves to be "controlled" by the Holy Spirit, the words we speak and our actions being in perfect accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father heart, THEN the power and blessing of God shall be upon ALL that we do and say. And, thus, as that power issues forth from us, the Life [Zoe] of God shall be administered to set the captives free, and to meet their deepest needs.

THE CLOSER ONE IS TO THE FATHER THE MORE THEY SEEK TO DILIGENTLY CARRY OUT HIS WILL, AND THE FURTHER ONE IS FROM HIM [AND FROM HIS WORD] THE MORE THEY SEEK TO CARRY OUT THEIR OWN DESIRES

The day shall come, and now is, when we [through our diligence and our obedience in allowing the power of God to work in our lives] shall cause - through the release of holy fire from our innermost being - ALL rebellion and sin to be removed from the Church of the Lord Jesus Christ. It is only in sinless perfection [by the power of the Blood] and "perfect" obedience [by the total empowerment of the Holy Spirit] that we may truly call ourselves Christians [anointed ones]. Let us not use the word "Christian" without gaining a deep and full revelation of the significance of the word - and all that it entails [requires]. Let us heed the call to consecration and holiness - for there is no excuse for anyone who is truly born of God to "misrepresent" Jesus Christ in any way! As all those who truly love God continue seeking to walk in faith and obedience at all cost to themselves - being empowered by the Holy Spirit in all things - they shall continually draw nearer to the Father. Because of this closeness and intimacy with His heart they shall come to the place wherein they seek to carry out ONLY His will. Always remember: the closer one is to the Father and His Word the more they are "infused" with godly desire - thus causing them to diligently carry out His will, and the further one is from Him [and from His Word] the more self-desire [and the self-desire it produces] is fuelled [kindled] and, thus, they seek to do and say only that which runs in line with "their" agenda or "doctrine". Let us be those who are found seeking to be "perfect" as our Heavenly Father is perfect [righteously motivated towards others as He is always righteously motivated towards us][Matthew 5:48] - for it is in this way that the captives will come to "know" the heart [love] of God and, thus, come to understand Him as He truly is - in His glorious reality.

Related Scriptures: Matthew 6:33; Romans 5:5; Luke 10:27; Romans 13:14; John 15:5; 1 John 2:3-6;

DECEMBER 23RD

IT IS THE MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO REVEAL THE WILL OF GOD AND THEN SHOW US HOW TO APPLY THAT PORTION OF HIS WILL (WORD) ACCORDING TO HIS WISDOM AND HIS UNCTION

...."Now He said to them, "These are My words which I spoke to you while I was still with you, that all things which are written about Me in the Law of Moses and the Prophets and the Psalms must be fulfilled." Then He opened their minds to understand the Scriptures, and He said to them, "Thus it is written that the Christ should suffer and rise again from the dead the third day and that repentance for forgiveness of sins should be proclaimed in His Name to all the nations, beginning from Jerusalem. You are witnesses of these things. And behold I am sending forth the promise of My Father upon you; but you are to stay in the city until you are clothed with power from on high"..... Luke 24:44-49 NASB

After Jesus commanded the disciples to go forth in His Name He also put them in remembrance of the promise of the Holy Spirit [vs.49], and gave them a solemn warning that still applies to each one of us today:

...."You are to stay in the city until you are clothed with power from on high"....

What He was saying in this passage is, "Do not make any move, no matter how big or how small, until first the Father's will has been "revealed" to your heart and you are filled to overflowing with the Holy Spirit". It is ONLY through the power of God that we are enabled to fulfil any task that He has given to us in our Kingdom-service. It is the ministry of the Holy Spirit to reveal the will of God, and then show us how to apply that portion of His Will [Word] according to His wisdom and His unction [leading]. It is in this way that the absolute life [love, light, truth] of God is able to flow through us as we step out in faith on His revealed will, for it is most certain that He - in His great faithfulness and power - is watching over His Word [will] to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12]! There shall NEVER be a lack of God's power to meet the needs of the people we minister to as long as we continue to walk in the "perfect" obedience that is required of us.

IT IS ONLY AS WE HAVE GIVEN OUR LIFE WHOLLY TO GOD - THROUGH THE CONTINUAL EXERCISING OF A SELF-DENIAL - AND HAVE BEEN BAPTIZED IN THE HOLY SPIRIT THAT WE SHALL COME TO THE PLACE WHEREIN THE BLESSING (GRACE-EMPOWERMENT) OF GOD IS UPON ALL THAT WE DO AND SAY

There are many in the churches who are attempting to fulfil the "Great Commission" without walking in the "necessary" power to do so. Only as we remain "in Christ" - and, thus, are perfectly empowered by the Holy Spirit - are we going to be able to accomplish the will of God for our life and ministry. To be found in the position of "abiding" in the will of God we must live the "life of the Cross" [obedience unto the death of the self-life] - that is, continually seeking to

come to the place of having an absolute dependence [trust] upon the Father for ALL things, being continually filled with the Holy Spirit and refusing to align ourselves in ANY way with the lies of Satan - through a dependence upon our "own" understanding. With a solemn urgency I say again that we must not in any way attempt to serve God in our own understanding, but we must wait until we are "clothed" [endued] with power from on high - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! It is only as we have given "our" life wholly to God - through the continual exercising of a self-denial - and have been baptized in the Holy Spirit and fire, that we shall come to the place wherein the "blessing" [grace-empowerment] of God is upon "all" that we do and say. All these things that I have just spoken of are very clear and straightforward to those who have a revelation of the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27]. But what has happened through the centuries since Pentecost is that "good works" - that is, works that have their origin in the flesh and appear "good" but are not righteously motivated - have become acceptable within the structure of the church at large, and this has led to great darkness!

WHEN ONE ALLOWS THEMSELVES TO BECOME SEPARATED FROM THE WORD OF GOD TO ANY DEGREE THEN THEY ARE SURELY DECEIVED BY THE EVIL ONE INTO THINKING THAT THEY ARE ACCOMPLISHING THE WILL OF GOD - WHILE, IN REALITY, THEY ARE BEING HELD CAPTIVE BY SATAN TO CARRY OUT HIS WILL [SCHEMES]

As we look throughout the church age at these so-called "good works" we are able to see clearly that they led the multitudes into a continually greater position of fear, darkness and death - as opposed to faith, revelation and life [John 10:10]. This was because, to the degree that one "maintains" a dependence upon their own understanding - through the continual seeking after self-agenda and the pursuit of self-glory - they become separated from the "living" Word of God, and the empowerment of the Holy Spirit [Anointing] that was given to the Church to set the captives free [Luke 4:18] and deliver them from all the works of Satan [1 John 3:8]. When one "allows" themselves to become separated from the Word of God to ANY degree then they are SURELY deceived by the Evil One into thinking that they are accomplishing the will of God - while, in reality, they are being held captive by Satan to carry out his will [schemes] [2 Timothy 2:26]. The "flesh" is ALWAYS content to do less than what the Father desires to accomplish in any given situation. It is the Father's will that not only every one of His children walk free in the earth from the "law of sin and death", but also that they take that message [the Gospel of the Kingdom and perfect liberty] to the entire world - for it is indeed God's will that not one soul should perish but that all might come to a knowledge of truth [the fullness of salvation, in Christ] [1 Timothy 2:4] [2 Peter 3:9]! Not only have many of the captives out in the "world" not been set free, but there are many in the church who remain in captivity [bondage to fear and pride], and this is truly an abomination before the Father. Because of these things, one can fully expect in this last hour the holy fire of Almighty God to enter in and cleanse His church from all sin and rebelliousness and disobedience [all that is apart from Christ - all unrighteousness] - and all those who truly love Him are praising Him for it [1 Peter 4:17]!

Related Scriptures: Mark 16: 15-20; Proverbs 3:5-6; Ephesians 4:29; 1 John 2:27;

DECEMBER 24th

THEY OFFER - AT BEST - BAND-AID SOLUTIONS TO THE NEEDS OF THE PEOPLE AND, THUS, CAUSE THEM TO SEEK THEIR SOLUTIONS AND THEIR ANSWERS IN THE WORLD

...."Ask rain from the Lord at the time of the spring rain - the Lord who makes the storm clouds; and He will give them showers of rain, vegetation in the field to each man. For the teraphim speak iniquity, and the diviners see lying visions, and tell false dreams; they comfort in vain. Therefore the people wander like sheep, they are afflicted, because there is no shepherd. My anger is kindled against the shepherds, and I will punish the male goats; for the Lord of Hosts has visited His flock, the house of Judah, and will make them like His majestic horse in battle"....
Zechariah 10:1-3 NASB

As the Lord speaks through the prophet Zechariah in this passage the "rain" spoken of here refers to the Holy Spirit. Now is the time of the great outpouring of the Holy Spirit upon all flesh, through the vessels which the Father has prepared in the midst of His people. The "teraphim" and the "diviners" are representative of all of the "error" in the church - and indeed ALL that has its root in Satan rather than God. The word states, "they comfort in vain". Why do they comfort in vain? Because without the love of God dwelling in one's heart and without the power of the Holy Spirit - that is the Anointing of God - they will in no way be able to set the captives free. They offer - at best - "band-aid" solutions to the needs of the people and, thus, cause them to seek their solutions and their answers in the "world". The church of the Lord Jesus Christ should not be seeking her answers in the world, they should be seeking "all" of their answers in the Word of God - having come to the knowledge that EVERY need [or problem] that could befall them in this earth has already been met and provided for in Jesus Christ in the shedding of His Blood at Calvary. Any time we do not acknowledge God and His Wisdom in ALL of our ways we exercise a "certain" [definite] mistrust of Him! Therefore, we must bring every thought captive to His Word at all times and, thus, allow the Holy Spirit to shed the love [character] of God abroad in our hearts. Faithfulness and diligence in this matter will cause our "every" heart motivation to have His love [righteousness] as its source.

"THEY ARE AFFLICTED BECAUSE THERE IS NO SHEPHERD"

This is the result of the "compromised" word of God being presented to the people. The "distorted" [corrupted] Word of God - that has been put forth in many areas of the church - is devoid of God's life and power. This impartation of death and darkness through unholy vessels only fuels the unbelief and self-desire that continues to dwell in the hearts of those who still desire to live for "themselves" to ANY degree. The traditions and doctrines of men being put forth from many pulpits cause many to wander about like lost sheep - seeking answers where there are none! Let it be clearly understood that there is no "true" leadership or authority apart from the Word [Will] of God - and, therefore, let EVERY child of God be found ordering their entire lives with their eyes focused ["fixed"] on Jesus Christ alone - in order that they might not be deceived and, thus, led astray from the true purposes of the Father! For it is only in this way

that they shall be enabled to "rise above" the error and traditions of men and doctrines of devils that - up until this time - have both weakened and hindered "true service" in the church!

LET IT BE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD THAT ALL THOSE WHO ARE CALLED TO LEAD THE PEOPLE OF GOD [INTO THE FULLNESS OF THEIR INHERITANCE IN CHRIST] MUST RELY UPON THE HOLY SPIRIT FOR ALL THINGS - AT ALL TIMES

...."My anger is kindled against the shepherds, and I will punish the male goats; for the Lord of hosts has visited His flock, the house of Judah, and will make them like His majestic horse in battle".... vs.3

The "shepherds" referred to here are symbolic of those people who are called to lead and minister to God's people. The house of Judah is symbolic of all those people whose hearts are turned toward the Lord. From this passage, we are able to see clearly that God has a purpose for His people. He desires to make us "like a majestic horse in battle". He desires to make us a distinguishable people in the earth - a people who operate solely upon His life and power. But without the Holy Spirit dwelling and abiding within us, and without our reliance upon Him at all times, then it is certain that the multitudes shall remain, to some degree, in an area of affliction [bondage]. Let it be clearly understood that all those who are called to lead the people of God [into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ] **MUST** rely upon the Holy Spirit for **ALL** things - **AT ALL TIMES**. For the way of the Kingdom is to do and say **NOTHING** apart from Christ.

Related Scriptures: Acts 2:17-21; Proverbs 3:5-6; Hebrews 12:1-2; Ephesians 4:29; John 15:5;

DECEMBER 25th

IT IS TIME FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD TO PUT ASIDE ANY DESIRE TO "MENTALLY" ASCEND TO THE WORD OF GOD

...."Be diligent to present yourselves approved to God as a workman who does not need to be ashamed, handling accurately the Word of Truth".... 2 Timothy 2:15 NASB

Before we deal with this scripture let us first re-establish the fact that we can do nothing apart from [the mind of] Christ - and without the empowerment of the Holy Spirit. The way in which we handle "accurately the Word of Truth" is to **FIRST** allow the Holy Spirit to reveal that Word to our heart. It is time for every child of God to put aside **ANY** desire to "mentally ascend" to the Word of God - that is, try and figure out in one's own strength what it means or how it may apply, through the darkened understanding and perceptions of a "sin-consciousness" [the old nature]. If one continues to do this then they shall **SURELY** reap the darkness and corruption [distortion] that comes as a result of a constant sowing to the flesh. We must do **ALL** of our "sowing" to the Spirit. This, in turn, will cause us to reap abundantly, the absolute life of God - the Zoe, the very essence of what makes God, God! That is what we shall continually sow into our lives as we walk in absolute dependence upon - and obedience to - the Anointing, which

abides within us. If one receives nothing else from this teaching, they need at least to come to a "full realization" that they can do nothing outside of Christ - without, ultimately, being found in sin and rebellion against God. It sounds like an "absolute" revelation - and it is an absolute" revelation! It is what Father requires that one needs to concern themselves with NOT what they "think" is required - or what they desire to do. It is time for "every" believer to hold fast to the Head and, keeping their eyes "fixed" upon Jesus, walk in perfect accordance with the will of the Father for their life and ministry.

IF WE DO NOT SPEAK WORDS WHICH ARE IN PERFECT ACCORDANCE WITH THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE FATHER'S HEART - THAT IS, THE TRUE AND EXACT KNOWLEDGE OF HIS WILL - AND SPEAK ONLY BY THE UNCTION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT - THEN WE ARE GOING TO LEAD PEOPLE INTO SIN AND DARKNESS, AND AWAY FROM GOD INSTEAD OF TO HIM

...."But avoid worldly and empty chatter, for it will lead to further ungodliness".... [vs.16]

If we do not handle the Word of God accurately [the way that God desires us to handle it] then certainly we would already be in a "form" of ungodliness, but we shall be led into further ungodliness if we allow ourselves to partake of "worldly and empty chatter" that are born of the mind-sets of those whose heart is in the world - selfishness, fear, darkness etc. If we do not speak words that are in perfect accordance with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - that is, the true and exact knowledge of His will - and speak ONLY by the unction of the Holy Spirit - then we are going to lead people into sin and darkness, and away from God instead of to Him. Let us be those who are so filled with the love of the Father in this hour that His life and light are continually poured out upon all those He leads across our path. For it is ONLY the Anointing that breaks the yoke and, in this final hour, many strongholds that seemed impossible to overcome shall melt as wax in the sun as the holy fire of God is poured forth through His holy vessels.

Related Scriptures: John 15:5; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Galatians 6:7-8; John 10:10; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

DECEMBER 26th

SPECULATIONS, OPINIONS AND THEORIES ARE THINGS WHICH EXALT THEMSELVES ABOVE THE NAME OF JESUS

...."Nevertheless, the firm foundation of God stands, having this seal, "The Lord knows those who are His," and, "let everyone who names the name of the Lord restrain from wickedness". Now in a large house there are not only gold and silver vessels, but also vessels of wood and of earthenware, and some to honour and some to dishonour. Therefore if a man cleanses himself from these things, he will be a vessel for honour, sanctified, useful to the Master, prepared for every good work. Now flee from youthful lusts, and pursue righteousness, faith, love and peace, with those who call on the Lord from a pure heart. But refuse foolish and

ignorant speculations, knowing that they produce quarrels [division]".... Timothy 2:19-23 NASB

We, as Christians, need to develop the attitude wherein we desire to operate ONLY in the true and exact knowledge of God [revelation knowledge]. We must take no thought for the "theories" and "opinions" and "speculations" of men, for all of these things are apart from the Word of God [Christ]. Speculations, opinions and theories are things that exalt themselves above the Name of Jesus, and the spiritual reality of His Kingdom. We need to receive "all" of our instruction from the One who teaches us all things and leads us into all truth - and that, of course, is the Holy Spirit. We must realize that we are called to be different from the world and those who dwell in it, and it is only the Anointing, which abides within us, that causes that "distinguishable" difference to come about in our lives. Therefore, if we are not depending on the Holy Spirit then we will not be any different from those in the world, and if we are not any different from those in the world it is a sure sign that we have given the deepest affections of our heart to something other than God. Jesus said, "If you love Me you will obey My commandments"; He also went on to talk about the fact that if we follow Him the world will hate us because the world only loves that which belongs to it. Therefore, if we are received and accepted by the "world" [and its unrighteous and self-serving ways] then we need to take a close look at our walk. For indeed all those who desire to live godly lives in Christ Jesus will be persecuted [unaccepted] [2 Timothy 3:12]. Let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit [guard our heart with all diligence] in this most critical and glorious hour that we might indeed be found abstaining from ALL wickedness [unrighteousness] - for in this way we shall be found both faithful and diligent in our handling of the Word of Truth.

Related Scriptures: 2 Corinthians 10:5; Ephesians 1:17-23; James 4:4; 2 Corinthians 7:1; Proverbs 4:23;

DECEMBER 27th

EACH AND EVERY BELIEVER SHOULD BE FOUND CONTINUALLY REFUSING TO MOVE INTO AN AREA OF PRESUMPTION IN THEIR WALK

...."Then Moses said to the Lord, "See, Thou dost say to me, "Bring up this people! But Thou Thyself has not let Me know whom Thou wilt send with me. Moreover Thou hast said, "I have known you by name, and you have also found favour in My sight. Now therefore, I pray Thee, if I have found favour in Thy sight, Let me know Thy ways, that I may know Thee, so that I may find favour in Thy sight. Consider too, that this nation is Thy people". And He said, "My presence shall go with you, and I will give you rest". Then he said to Him, "If Thy presence does not go with us, do not lead us up from here. For how then can it be known that I have found favour in Thy sight, I and Thy people? Is it not by Thy going with us, so that we, I and Thy people, may be distinguished from all the other people who are upon the face of the earth?".... Exodus 33:12-16 NASB

As we begin to study this scripture we enter in at a point just after the people of Israel had built the golden calf and God's wrath was upon them. But through the intercession of Moses and

the mercy of God, they were able to continue on as God's people.

In verse 15 Moses states:

...."If Thy presence does not go with us, do not lead us up from here.

The "presence" referred to here is the Holy Spirit - and we see that Moses refused to move apart from Him. Every child of God MUST have this same attitude in their heart if they truly desire to enter into true Kingdom-service! Each and every believer should be found continually refusing to move into an area of "presumption" in their walk - NEVER moving until they have the will of God revealed to their heart, and the "unction" of the Holy Spirit inwardly confirming the necessary corresponding words and actions. It is as the child of God begins to walk in the fullness of this revelation that the "Body of Christ" shall truly come together as one - and, in that place of an abiding faith, love and obedience, nothing that is said or done shall be said or done apart from the Head, who is Christ.

In verse 16 Moses states:

...."For how then can it be known that I have found favour in Thy sight. I and Thy people?"....

In other words, "how can I be DISTINGUISHABLE if I do not have Your Presence with me?" It is certain that we, as Christians, are no different from others in the earth outside of - and apart from - Christ, but we are supernaturally distinguishable in [with] Him. In reality, who was leading the people of Israel? Was it Moses the man? No, it was God, but Moses was His vessel before the people. It is no different today in every area of the Church, as the "five-fold" ministry goes forth to minister God's Word to the people. The apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers are indeed leaders, but it is the Spirit of God through them Who must lead and empower in ALL things.

WE SHALL AFFECT, POSITIVELY OR NEGATIVELY, EVERYONE WHO CROSSES OUR PATH - ACCORDING TO OUR OBEDIENCE TO THE WORD OF GOD AND THE SPIRIT OF GOD

Moses answers his own question when he says:

...."Is it not by the going with us, so that we, I and the people, may be distinguished from all the other people who are upon the face of the earth?"....

We know from the Scriptures that God answered Moses' prayer and, from this, we can see that the heart-attitude of Moses and the heart-attitude of every Christian must be the same - as they seek to become pure vessels of God's authority in the earth. Again, we must refuse - at all cost to ourselves - to make ANY move or speak ANY word apart from the Holy Spirit. Those who refuse to put themselves in a position [daily fellowship with the Father and His Word in the

"inner chamber"] to be led by the Holy Spirit - and, thus, refuse His presence - shall "misrepresent" Jesus Christ in ALL that they do and say - continuing to allow Satan great inroads into the church through the ground of selfishness and fear and rebellion found within them. It is not just ourselves that we affect by not relying "fully" on the Anointing [which abides within us] it is certain that we shall affect - positively or negatively - everyone who crosses our path according to our obedience to the Word of God and the Spirit of God, or our disobedience. Let us be those who are given wholly to God - in order that we might be pure vessels of His love and Truth at ALL times. It is time now for every true believer to walk in the fullness of the power of the Holy Spirit - in order that every trace of Satan might be removed from the Church! Regardless of what position we are called to in the Body of Christ we shall truly be "distinguishable" if we "allow" the Holy Spirit within us to flow unhindered in our work, in our families and in every other facet of our life and ministry.

Related Scriptures: John 15:5; Ephesians 4:29; 2 Timothy 1:7; 1 John 2:27; Luke 10:27;

DECEMBER 28th

FELLOWSHIP WITH THE WORLD TAKES US INTO AN AREA OF CONTAMINATION AND CAUSES US TO RELY ON THOUGHTS THAT DO NOT HAVE THEIR SOURCE IN THE MIND OF CHRIST

...."he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no man. For who has known the mind of the Lord, that he should instruct Him? But we have the mind of Christ".... 1 Corinthians 2:15-16 NASB

Fear, "fellowship" with the world, and sin, are the three things that hinder the outpouring of the Holy Spirit through us. Selfishness [pride] is a manifestation of fear, and if one continually considers themselves [self-seeking] before they consider Jesus [the Word of God], and before they consider the will of God for their life and ministry, then not only shall they misrepresent Jesus Christ, but they shall also hinder greatly the "outpouring" of the Holy Spirit through them - thus causing the "captives" in their sphere of existence to remain in bondage! Heart-fellowship with the world takes us into an area of "contamination" [defilement], and causes us to rely on "thoughts" [impulses] that do not have their source in the "mind of Christ" but rather in the mind of Satan - that is, the mind [nature] that is behind the entire "world" system. These things are real, and every child of God needs to know about them. Wilful sin [rebellion] retained in one's life causes the grieving and quenching of the Holy Spirit. Therefore - in order to walk in the fullness of our ministry - and allow the fullness of the Holy Spirit's ministry to work in our lives - we must continually be found cleansing ourselves from [protecting ourselves against] ALL defilement of flesh and spirit.

THE POWER OF THE ANOINTING FLOWING THROUGH US HAS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO DO WITH THE WAY THAT WE MAY OR MAY NOT "FEEL"

The power of the Anointing flowing through us has absolutely nothing to do with the way

that we may or may not "feel". If we wait upon "feelings" then we are going to "preclude" faith as we go forth to minister. In other words, we will make it impossible for ourselves to exercise faith in the Word of God if we still seek to lean upon our own understanding [discernment through our five physical senses and emotions] in ANY way. We know that without faith we cannot please God, and that whatever does not proceed from faith in God's Word is sin [Hebrews 11:6] [Romans 14:23]! Let us receive these things into our heart, that we might go on into the deeper things of the Kingdom in this most critical and glorious hour and, thus, begin to function as a "distinguishable and authoritative people" in the earth.

Related Scriptures: James 4:4; 2 Corinthians 7:1; Luke 10:19; Acts 10:38; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

DECEMBER 29th

THE FATHER HAS MADE GREAT PROVISION FOR ALL WHO ARE IN CHRIST TO RISE ABOVE THE SPIRIT OF ERROR

...."I am amazed that you are so quickly deserting Him who called you by the grace of Christ, for a different Gospel; which is really not another; only there are some who are disturbing you, and want to distort the Gospel of Christ. But even though we, or an angel from heaven, should preach to you a gospel contrary to that which we have preached to you, let him be accursed. As we have said before, so I say again now, if any man is preaching to you a gospel contrary to that which you received, let him be accursed. For am I now seeking the favour of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bondservant of Christ".... Galatians 1:6-10 NASB

In this portion of scripture we are looking at the apostle Paul ministering to the church. The initial "preaching" that Paul speaks of in verse eight was done in the power of the Holy Spirit, and Paul says to them that if he, or anyone else, should come and preach that which is contrary to the "revealed" Word of God [in other words, that which is outside the Anointing of God] they should come under the judgement of God for their part in the distortion of the Gospel. The Father has made great provision for all who are in Christ to rise above [and remain above] the spirit of error - and the traditions and false doctrines that are its sure "fruit". The one prerequisite for this though is for one to ALWAYS be willing to do ALL of the will of God - at ALL times [John 7:17]. Then, if one [in our sphere of existence] should minister anything outside of and apart from the Anointing - that is, outside of the Father's heart and will - we shall be able to discern whether it is truth or error in our inner man, because of the Holy Spirit within us, and because of the aforementioned righteous motivation toward the will of God and His highest purposes.

IT IS THE MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO TEACH US ALL THINGS - AND LEAD US INTO ALL [ABSOLUTE] TRUTH

From this, we are able to see clearly that regardless of physical circumstances and regardless of what flesh and blood says or does, the onus is still upon each individual believer to discern "all" through the Anointing - which abides within them. There are many who still believe

that they must "depend" upon other people [flesh and blood] to some degree, but every child of God must come to a clear realization of the fact that, ultimately, it is the ministry of the Holy Spirit to teach us "all things" and lead us into "all truth" - the Word of God becoming our "final" authority in the process. As we "desire" to do the will of God at ALL times, the Holy Spirit within us will be enabled [through our continued yielding] to direct our path - continually causing us to walk in "all of the light" [revelation] that we have [John 7:16-18].

SEEKING THE FAVOUR OF MEN OVER THE FAVOUR OF GOD IS THE ONE THING THAT IS CERTAIN TO CAUSE ONE WHO IS PUTTING FORTH GOD'S WORD TO PREACH A GOSPEL CONTRARY TO THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD AND APART FROM THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

Seeking the favor of men over the favor of God is the one thing that is certain to cause one who is ministering the Word of God, to preach a gospel contrary to the revealed knowledge of God's Word and, therefore, apart from the power of the Holy Spirit. When one has truly given their "whole heart" to God - to serve Him and to love Him at ALL cost to themselves - THEN they shall no longer seek to please themselves or others, but rather they shall seek only to please the One they serve. To please God we must be found walking [abiding] in an "absolute faith" [absolute faith being defined as the absolute dependence upon His Word, and the empowerment of His Spirit]. Paul states clearly that if we are still trying to please men THEN we are not yet "bondservants" [true servants] of the Lord Jesus Christ. If there is ANY fear in us of what others think, if there is ANY desire in us to please others ahead of God, it is to that degree that we shall compromise our "service" to God. Therefore, we must continually allow the Holy Spirit to do the "deepest" work of the Cross in us - in order to remove any ground that would lead us into an area of compromise. We cannot be a "bondservant" or a "handmaiden" of the Lord Jesus Christ - and, thus, be found walking in the fullness of our ministry [Kingdom-position] - until our "all-consuming desire" is to please the Father above ALL others. If we continually seek to please the Father - above all else - THEN we can count on the people who cross our path to be set free, and to be greatly blessed of God through our ministry - regardless of what that ministry might be.

Related Scriptures: 1 John 2:27; Hebrews 11:6;

DECEMBER 30th

THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM THAT WE ARE CALLED TO PREACH IN THE POWER OF THE ANOINTING HAS NOTHING WHATSOEVER TO DO WITH THE DARKENED WISDOM OF MAN

...."For I would have you know, brethren, that the Gospel which was preached by me is not according to man. For I neither received it from man nor was I taught it, but I received it through a revelation of Jesus Christ" Galatians 1:11-12 NASB

The Gospel of the Kingdom that we are called to preach in the power of the Holy Spirit has nothing whatsoever to do with the darkened wisdom of man - or the preconceived notions and

doctrines that are a product of that fallen nature. It has nothing to do with anything that we perceive through our five physical senses or our "own" understanding [through a "mental" ascension to the Word of God] but, rather, a revelation of the Father's heart and the mind of Christ - through the indwelling Spirit of wisdom and revelation [Ephesians 1:17-23].

AS WE LIVE THE LIFE OF THE CROSS AND ALLOW OURSELVES TO BE CONTINUALLY FILLED TO A GREATER DEGREE WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT...THEN THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND REVELATION IS ABLE TO REVEAL THE DEEPER THINGS OF THE KINGDOM TO US

In verse 12 we have Paul's answer as to where the source of his preaching comes from:

...."For I neither received it from man nor was I taught it, but I received it through a revelation of Jesus Christ"....

How did Paul receive the revelation which he preached? Through the Holy Spirit - the Anointing which abides within. As we continually seek to live the life of the Cross and, thus, allow ourselves to be continually filled to a greater degree with the Holy Spirit [having allowed the Father to "enlarge" our capacity for His presence] THEN the "Spirit of wisdom and revelation" is able to reveal the deeper things of the Kingdom to us, and we are enabled to see the will of the Father clearly - and, thus, we shall come to know the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart on a daily basis. As we lay our lives down - continually yielding to the guidance of the Holy Spirit - THEN the Father is enabled to fill us with His life [Mark 8:34-36; John 10:10]. But it is certain that we must diligently [and continually] pursue a desire for ALL of the things pertaining to life and godliness - in order to "allow" the Holy Spirit to cause those things to manifest in our life and ministry in their "fullness". It is indeed "worth it" to lay down our lives completely [through a continual denial of the self-life], and pursue the deeper things of God. The Father has nothing but "good" planned for us - ALWAYS. He desires us to be partakers of His Holy nature - which is, indeed, the greatest of all the blessings that He has bestowed upon us, in Christ. For the essence of all blessing [empowerment] is the very presence and nature of God Himself - indwelling us, and empowering us continually, as we diligently carry out His highest plans and purposes! For it is certain that we can do NOTHING [righteous and constructive] for the Church and the Kingdom apart from Christ - and this truth will surely be seen in its absoluteness in this final, glorious hour [John 15:5; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15].

Related Scriptures: 1 Corinthians 2:16; 1 John 2:27; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Hebrews 12:10-11; Genesis 12:1-3;

DECEMBER 31ST

IT IS ONLY AS THE CHRISTIAN STEPS INTO AN ABIDING LIBERTY [WHERE THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD IS, THERE IS LIBERTY] THAT THEY WILL BE FOUND WALKING IN THE FULNESS OF THEIR CALLING - ALLOWING THE ANOINTING WITHIN THEM TO FLOW THROUGH TO REACH AND TOUCH ALL THOSE WHO

CROSS THEIR PATH

...."The end of all things is at hand; therefore, be of sound judgement and sober spirit for the purpose of prayer. Above all keep fervent in your love for one another, because love covers a (the) multitude of sins" 1 Peter 4:7-8 NASB

In 1 John 2:27 the Word states:

...."The anointing which you received from Him abides in you and you have no need for anyone to teach you"....

As we come to rely entirely upon the anointing and, thus, allow the Holy Spirit to teach us every moment of every day, we shall continually be found learning more about the "majesty" [glory-magnificence] of the awesome God we serve. As we begin to count every "circumstance" we find ourselves in as simply another opportunity to learn to depend more upon the Father and His Word [learning to apply that Word to every situation] we shall truly come into a "full dependence" upon the Anointing, which abides within us, and begin to experience, to a continually greater degree, the absolute light, life and love of God [Zoe] in our lives. In the portion of scripture above from 1 Peter the apostle Peter is prophesying with a great urgency in his spirit, saying, "the end of all things is at hand". Due to the lateness of the hour, these are very important words for every true believer to meditate on. There are some instructions here that will enable the faithful one to walk free from the sin and bondage of the world. It is only as the Christian steps into an abiding "liberty" [where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty] that they will be found walking in the "fullness" of their calling - allowing the Anointing within them to flow through to reach and touch all those who cross their path. This is the place wherein one is truly "clothed with power from on high" - in even the smallest details of their life and ministry. The Father desires to accomplish a great many things through even the "small details" of our lives and, thus, we need to pay close attention to them. To be found walking in love at ALL times - first toward God and then towards flesh and blood - is the "principal" commandment. Thus, it is of the utmost importance for each and every child of God to maintain a "sober" spirit - in order that they might continually communicate with the Father [and His Word] and, thus, discern ALL things through His eyes. For in seeing all things through His eyes one comes to "abide" in true spiritual understanding - a spiritual understanding that continually empowers them to walk in love [obedience] with a pin-point accuracy.

Related Scriptures: John 10:10; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Luke 10:27;

